

Chaṭṭhasaṅgītipiṭakam

Suttantapiṭake Dīghanikāye

SĪLAKKHANDHAVAGGAPĀḲI



Buddhavasse 2552

Marammavasse 1370

AD. 2008

Romanized from Myanmar version printed in 1997

© Buddhasāsana Society

Pāḷi Series 06

First published in 2008 by Ministry of Religious Affairs

Yangon, Myanmar

THE PĀLI ALPHABET IN BURMESE AND ROMAN CHARACTERS

VOWELS

အ a အာ ā ဣ i ဤ ī ဥ u ဦ ū ဧ e ဩ o

CONSONANTS WITH VOWEL "A"

က ka ခ kha ဂ ga ဃ gha င ṇa
 ဇ ca ခ cha ဇ ja ဈ jha ဠ ña
 ဋ ta ဌ tha ဍ ḍa ဎ ḍha ဏ ṇa
 တ ta ထ tha ဒ da ဓ dha န na
 ပ pa ဖ pha ဖ ba ဘ bha မ ma
 ယ ya ရ ra လ la ဝ va သ sa ဟ ha ဠ ḷa ိ ṁ

VOWELS IN COMBINATION

ာ ၊ = ā ိ = i ိ = ī ဣ ၊ = u ဣ ၊ = ū ဧ = e ဩ ိ = o
 က ka ကာ kā ကိ ki ကိ kī ကု ku ကု kū ကေ ke ကေ ko
 ခ kha ခါ khā ခိ khi ခိ khī ခု khu ခု khū ခေ khe ခေါ kho ...

CONJUNCT-CONSONANTS

က kka	ယ ṅgha	က ṇṭha	ဈ dhya	ဠ pla	ဠ lla
က kka	ဇ cca	က ṇḍa	ဇ dhva	ဠ pba	ဠ lya
က kya	ခ ccha	က ṇṇa	န nta	ဠ bbha	ဠ lha
က kri	ဇ jja	က ṇha	န ntva	ဠ bya	ဠ vha
က kla	ဇ jjha	က tta	န ntha	ဠ bra	ဠ sta
က kva	ည ṇña	က ttha	န nda	ဠ mpa	ဠ stra
ဈ khya	ဠ ṇha	က tva	န ndra	ဠ mpha	ဠ sna
ဇ khva	ဠ ṇca	က tya	န ndha	ဠ mba	ဠ sya
ဇ gga	ခ ṇcha	က tra	န nna	ဠ mbha	ဠ ssa
ဠ ggha	ဠ ṇja	န dda	ဈ nya	ဠ mma	ဠ sma
ဈ gya	ဠ ṇjha	န ddha	န nha	ဠ mya	ဠ sva
ဠ gra	ဠ ṭta	ဈ dya	ဠ ppa	ဠ mha	ဠ hma
ဠ ṅka	ဠ ṭtha	ဠ dra	ဠ ppha	ဠ yya	ဠ hva
ဠ ṅkha	ဠ ḍḍa	ဠ dva	ဠ pya	ဠ yha	ဠ ḷha
ဠ ṅga					

၁ ၂ ၃ ၄ ၅ ၆ ၇ ၈ ၉ ၁၀
 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0

Nidānakathā

Sirimatā amhākaṃ Buddhena Bhagavatā Arahatā Sammāsambuddhena sakalalokapatthaṭamahākaruṇāsinehasiniddhahadayena sabbattha appaṭihatasabbaññutānāvaraṇādiñāṇobhāsasamujjalitena sanarāmaralokagurunā sadevakassa lokassa atthāya hitāya sukhāya dhammo ca vinayo ca desito paññatto, so pariyaṭṭipattipattipattivedhavasena vibhattesu tīsu saddhammesu pariyaṭṭisaddhammo nāma, tadeva ca sāsanaṭṭhitiyā pamāṇaṃ, satiyeva hi tasmīṃ itare uppajjanti, nāsati, vuttañhetam **Aṅguttaraṭṭhakathāyaṃ**— (Am-Ṭṭha 1. 72 piṭṭhe)

“Suttantesu asantesu, pamuṭṭhe vinayamhi ca.
Tamo bhavissati loko, sūriye atthaṅgate yathā.

Suttante rakkhite sante, paṭipatti hoti rakkhitā.
Paṭipattiyaṃ ṭhito dhīro, yogakkhemā na dhamṣati”ti.

Teneva ca saddhammaciraṭṭhitikāmino theravarā Mahākassapādayo pariyaṭṭisaddhammasaṅkhātāṃ Tepiṭakaṃ Buddhavacanaṃ saṅgītimāropetvā Buddhasāsaṇaṃ samrakkhimsu, taṃkālikā ca rājāno saddhammābhivuddhikāmaṃ tesaṃ saṅgītikārānaṃ amanubalappadānena sahāyattamupāgamuṃ.

Tathā hi catūhādhikatimāsaparinibbute Bhagavati Mahākassapattherappamukhehi pañcahi arahantasatehi Rājagahe **paṭhamā dhammasaṅgīti** katā rañño Māgadhasa Ajātasattuno visesānuggaḥamaḍāya.

Vassasataparinibbute ca Bhagavati Mahāyasattherappamukhehi sattahi arahantasatehi Vesāliyaṃ **dutiyā dhammasaṅgīti** katā, tadā ca Kālāsoko mahīpati tesaṃ sahāyattamupāgato.

Tathāgataparinibbānato pana dvinnāṃ vassasatānamupari pañcattimsatime vasse Mahāmoggaliputtatissattherappamukhehi arahantasahasāhi Pāṭaliputte **tatiyā dhammasaṅgīti** katā sakalalokapatthaṭayasassa Dhammāsokassa bhūpatino niratisayānuggaḥamaḍdhāna.

Sammāsambuddhaharinibbutito pana catunnaṃ vassasatānamupari paṇṇāse vasse Laṅkādiṇe Vaṭṭagāmaṇirājino kāle Mātulajanapade Ālokaṇe **catutthī dhammasaṅgīti** katā pañcahi arahantasatehi Mahādhammarakkhitattherappamukhehi, yā loke “pothakāropanasaṅgīti”ti pākaṭā.

Buddhavasase pana catussatādhikadvisahassānamupari pannarasamasāṅkhyāṃ sampatte imasmimpi Marammaraṭṭhe **Mindonnā**massa mahādhammarājino kāle Mandalay itipākaṭe Ratanāpuñjanagare **pañcamī dhammasaṅgīti** katā catussatādhikadvisahassattherehi Dakkhiṇārāmaṇasītipīṭakadharabhadantaajāgarattherappamukhehi tasseva rañño anavasesānuggahamādāya, yā loke “selakkharāropanasaṅgīti”ti vuccati.

Itthaṃ sudam Buddhassa Bhagavato sāsanaṃ iddhañceva hoti phītaṇca vitthārikaṃ bāhujaññaṃ puthubhūtaṃ yāvajjatanā.

Cirakālato panetaṃ Buddhavacanāṃ lekhaṇaparamparāya ceva muddaṇaparamparāya ca anekakkhattuṃ parivattiyābhataṃ na sakkā dāni vattuṃ “paṭhamadutiyatatiyādīsaṅgītimāropitākāreṇeva sabbaso parisuddhaṃ”ti, aññadatthu paṇādhunikapotthakesu saṃvijjamānehi kehici paṇādalekhādīsaṅgītakhalitādhikaparibhaṭṭhapāṭhehi malīnamevetam, tathā hi nānādesiyapotthakesu aññamaññaṃ saṃsandiyaṃānesu anekā visadisapāṭhā dissanti.

Tatoyeva ca Buddhavacanassa suparisuddhabhāvakāmīno mahātherā sasatthantarapīṭakattayakovidā dhammavinayaṃ vācentāyeva te khalitādhikaparibhaṭṭhapāṭhe disvā evaṃ samacintesuṃ kathesuṃ ca—

“Advayavādīno suparisuddhavacanassa tassa Bhagavato pāvacanāṃ advayaṃ suparisuddhaṃ nimmalamevassa, imesu pana pāvacanapotthakesu aññamaññaṃ visadisā ceva aparisuddhā ca pāṭhā dissanti, nissamsayaṃ kho ayameva mūlapāṭho, yo nesaṃ yuttisampanno, tadañño pana paṇādalekhaṇapāṭhoyeva, tādīsā ca dissanti ādhunikapāvacanapotthakesu kismiñci kismiñci ṭhāne.

Kāmañcetedāni na tāva bahutarā, yāva yathābhūtaṃ pāḷiyā atthaṃ paṭisedheyyuṃ, etarahi pana asodhiyāmānā te gacchante gacchante

kāle bahutarā bahutarā jāyeyyūṃ, taṃkālikā ca pacchimā janā te sodhetuṃ asamatthā yathādhippetāṃ pāḷiyā atthaṃ na sammā jāneyyūṃ, evamete saddhammassa sammosāya antaradhānāya saṃvatteyyuṃ.

Vuttaṃ hetuṃ **Āṅguttaranikāye**— (Am 1. 60 piṭṭhe)

‘Dveme bhikkhave dhammā saddhammassa sammosāya antaradhānāya saṃvattanti, katame dve, dunnikkhittaṃ ca padabyañjanaṃ attho ca dunnīto, dunnikkhittassa bhikkhave padabyañjanassa atthopi dunnayo hoti, ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammā saddhammassa sammosāya antaradhānāya saṃvattanti’ti.

Yaṃnūna mayaṃ te sodhetvā nimmalaṃ parisuddhaṃ Buddhavacanaṃ sampatiṭṭhāpeyyāma, tadassa saddhammaciraṭṭhitiyā bahujanahitāya bahujanasukhāya ca, taṃ pana na sukaraṃ sampādetuṃ aññatra dhammikaṛājūnāmanuggahenā”ti.

Sā paṇāyaṃ kathā patthaṭā sādhujanaparamparāya, sutā ca **U Nu** nāmadheyyagga mahāmacappamukhehi Marammaraṭṭhissarehi, sutvāna te evaṃ samacintesuṃ sammantayimsu ca “na kho panetaṃ amhākaṃ patirūpaṃ, ye mayaṃ pubbakehi dhammikehi dhammarājūhi samanuggahitassa Buddhasāsanassa parihānikāraṇaṃ passamānāyeva ajjhupekkhitvā appossukkā vihareyyāma, yaṃnūna mayaṃ sāsānopakārupāye sampādetvā visesato ca ādhunikapāvācanapotthakesu dissamāne saṃsayaṭṭhāniye pamādalekhapāṭhe saṃsodhetukāmānaṃ mahātherānaṃ ajjhāsayaṃ paripūretvā Buddhasāsaṇaṃ anuggaṇheyyāmā”ti, atha te sabbe pi sāsānānuggahāya katasanniṭṭhānā ahesuṃ.

Anuggahitukāmehipi ca tehi na sakkā āṇāya kātuṃ vinā mahājanacchandasañjātopadesena, mahājanappatinidhibhūtā hi etarahi Marammikā rājāno, upadeso ca santhāgārasamitiyaṃ mahājanappatinidhibhūtānaṃ matisajivānaṃ chandeneva samuppajjati, tasmā Buddhasāsanānuggahāya santhāgārasamitiyaṃ ekaṃ dhammupadesaṃ paññāpetvā **Buddhasāsanasamiti** nāma mahāsamiti samuṭṭhāpitā. Tassā kho pana samitiyā sabhāpati hoti *Thadosirīsudhammopādhidhārī* **Sīr U Thwin**vhayo mahāseṭṭhi, upasabhāpati pana *Thadosirīsudhammopādhidhārī*eva **U Thein Maung**vhayo padhānaḍḍavinicchayamandiramhi mahākkhadassādhipati, sabbakammavidhāyako pana

hitadharo *Thadomahāsa*resīthūpādhiko **U Chan Htun**vhayo
upadesikādhīpatipadhānanītivedimahāmantī. Bhaṇḍuppādako pana
raṭṭhissarānaṃ patinidhibhūto **U Win** nāmadheyyo
sāsanaṭṭhānikamahāmatto.

Atha te Buddhasāsanasamitikā “yāyeva kho panatthāya
samuṭṭhāpitāyaṃ samiti, tadatthamidāni visesato kāhāmā”ti
Marammaraṭṭhebbhipākaṭaḡaṇasamudayasamudite tattha tattha
padhānanāyakabhūte paropaṇṇāsamahāthere dīghadassino nimantiya
evamārocesuṃ “ayaṃ bhante amhākaṃ Buddhasāsanamahāsamiti
Buddhasāsanānuggahatthāyeva raṭṭhissarānaṃ dhammupadesena
samuṭṭhāpitā, sacedāni bhante pubbe viya dhammasaṅgītiṃ katvā sāsanaṃ
paggaṇhituṃ yujjeyya, mahātherā ca tathā kātumiccheyyuṃ, vissatthāva
bhante karontu, mayaṃ tattha kāyañāṇapaccayabalehi niravasesaṃ byāvaṭā
bhavissāmā”ti.

Atha kho te mahātherā “dhammasaṅgītiṃ karissāmā”ti katasanniṭṭhānā
evaṃ pativedesuṃ “kattabbāyevesā dhammasaṅgīti, nesā na kattabbā, tasmā
mayaṃ dāni piṭakapotthakāni pañcamasaṅgītisilālekḡāya samānetvā tāniyeva
sarīraṃ katvā pālisaṃsodhanapubbaṅgamaṃ dhammasaṅgītiṃ kassāma,
yāya ādhunikapotthakesu paramparāparivattanavasena saṅjātā
pamādalekḡapāṭhā ca nirākariyissanti, visodhitaṇca suparisuddhaṃ
pāvacaṇamūlaṃ labhitvā taṃ muddāpetvā sakalaloke nānāraṭṭhesu
nānādesesu byāpanavasena Buddhasāsanassa ciraṭṭhiti ca sādhiyissati, sabbe
ca Theravādikā raṭṭhā Marammaraṭṭhasahitā ekato hutvā Buddhasāsanāṃ
abhūtapubbapaggahena paggaṇhituṃ labhissanti, sā ca purimikā pañca
saṅgītiyo upanidhāya **chaṭṭhasaṅgīti** nāma bhavissati, taṇca sabbaṃ
bhavissati bahujanahitāya bahujanasukḡāya atthāya hitāya suḡāya
devamanussānaṃ, bahūni panettha āvassakakiccāni paṭikacceva
samādapetabbāni tumhākamāyattāni, tasmā saṅgītikālavavatthānādikiccam
tumhākaṃyeva bhāro hotū”ti.

Atha te Buddhasāsanasamitikā sāsanaṭṭhālakānaṃ mahātherānaṃ
chandaṇca ruciṇca samādāya ovādaṇca sirasā sampaṭicchitvā therānaṃ ceva
attano ca kattabbakiccānaṃ pariniṭṭhānasamayaṃ sallakkhetvā “ayaṃ
chaṭṭhasaṅgīti Sammāsambuddhapariniḡbānato catussatādhikānaṃ dvinnāṃ
vassasahassānamupari

aṭṭhanavutime vasse vesākhapuṇṇamito paṭṭhāya ārabhitabbā, dve ca vassāni kattabbā, pañcannaṃ ca sāsana-vassasahassānamupaḍḍhavas-
 vesākhapuṇṇamiyaṃyeva pariniṭṭhāpetabbā”ti saṅgītikālaṃ vavatthapesuṃ.

Tato paṭṭhāya ca te punappunaṃ sannipatitvā sammantayitvā saṅgītiyā pubbakiccesu nirantaraṃ byāvaṭṭaṃ honti, “mahantaṃ kho Jinasāsanaṃ mahatiyāyevetaṃ pūjāya pūjaṇiyaṃ”ti mantvā tehi kārapitāni mahantamahantāni sāsana-mandiraṇi, tattha saṅgītiṃ kurumānassa bhikkhusaṃghassa sukhassannisaṃjattamaṃ sannipātaṭṭhānabhūtaṃ mahantaṃ saṅgīti-mandiraṃ Yangon nāma rājadhāniyaṃ **Sirimaṅgalatthale Kaba Aye** (Lokasāma) nāmakassa cetiyassa āsanne selapabbataguha-vesena kārapitaṃ tibhūmakam pāyaso silā-iṭṭhakāyomayaṃ, evaṃ mahantampetaṃ ekasaṃvaccharenaeva pariniṭṭhāpitaṃ iddhiyā maññe nimmitaṃ, taṅca bahi ṭhatvā apekkhattaṃ sayamjātaselapabbato viya dissati, anto pavisitvā olokayataṃ pana olokitolokitaṭṭhānato dassaṇiyaṃ pāsādikaṃ ramaṇiyaṃ atittikarameva hutvā devavimāna-miva khāyati. Tassa paṇāvidūre aḍḍhateyyānaṃ saṅgītikārabhikkhusahassānaṃ nivāsappahonakā cattāro iṭṭhakamayā mahāpāsādā ceva iṭṭhakamayāyeva bhojana-mahāsālā ca mahāsīmāpāsādādayo ca muddaṇayanta-sālā ca tattheva kārapitā.

Mahātherāpi ca “saṅgītikiccaṃ nāma therādheyyaṃ, therānaṃ ovādeneva kattabbaṃ, na vinā tena, tasmā bhikkhusaṃghassa ceva upāsakānaṃca sabbampi saṅgītipaṭibaddhamovādaṃ dātum bhavitabbamettha ovāda-dāyaka-saṃghasabhāyapī”ti Marammaraṭṭhadhajūpame aggamahāpaṇḍitopādhidhārino ca raṭṭhovādācariyasammate ca raṭṭhavinayadharasammate ca aññe cābhipākaṭaḡarubhāvaṇiyādiguṇaḡasamaṅginoṭi parosataṃ nāyakamahāthere uccinitvā “chaṭṭhasaṅgīti-ovādācariyasamghanāyaka-sabhaṃ” nāmekam padhānamahāsaṃghasabhaṃ patiṭṭhāpesuṃ, te ca nāyakamahātherā Sambuddhava-cana-ratanākara-pāraḡe vividhasatthanta-raḡaṇa-saṅga-cārīne therānuthere pañcavi-satimatte samuccinitvā “chaṭṭhasaṅgītidhurandharasabhā”ti ca sammannitvā tassā sabhāya bhāraṃ niyyātesuṃ sabbāni saṅgītipaṭibaddhakiccāni samvidahituṃ. Te ca saṅgītidhurandharasabhikā therā sakalamarammaraṭṭhe **Nyaung Yan Sayadaw**ti abhipākaṭaṃ “Aggamahāpaṇḍito” pādhiṇā ceva “Abhidhajama-hāraṭṭha-gurū” pādhiṇā cāti

dvīhi Marammaraṭṭhissarasamappitopādhīhi virājitaṃ jātiyā āsītivassikaṃ upasampadāya saṭṭhivassaṃ “Bhadantarevataṃ” nāma mahātheravaraṃ sabhāpatiṃ katvā Tepiṭake Buddhavacane ceva nānāsatthesu ca kovide dhammācariyakavipadappatte bhikkhū uccinitvā aṭṭhadasādivaggavasena parosataṃ pālvisodhakavagge ceva sambahule ca paṭvisodhakavagge bandhāpetvā visodhanappaṭvisodhanehi Buddhavacanaṃ superisuddhattaṃ paṭipāpetvā dhammasaṅgītiṃ kātumārabhiṃsu, yathā taṃ porāṇakasaṅgītikārā.

Evañca pana ārabhiyamānesu saṅgītipubbakiccesu tehi saṅgītidhurandharasabhikamahātherehi Tipiṭakapariyattisaṃsodhanakiccaṃ sampādetuṃ piṭakapotthakāni anekabhāge katvā Marammikānaṃ yathāvuttapālvisodhakavaggānaṃ visuṃ visuṃ niyyātītāni, na kevalañca Marammikānameva, api ca kho Sīhaḷasyāmakambojalāvosaṅkhātesu raṭṭhantaresupī padhānapāmoḁkhabhāvamāpannānaṃ vibhāvippavarapadappattānaṃ saṃgharājasaṃghanāyakaamahātherānaṃ ca santikaṃ pahitāni visodhanāya, evametāni pamādakhalitādhikaparibhaṭṭhapāṭhānaṃ nirākaraṇavasena visodhitāni ceva paṭvisodhitāni ca, atha tāni anekavāravisodhanena suvisodhitāni superisuddhāni Buddhasāsanamuddaṇayantālaye samappitāni suṭṭhu muddāpanāya.

Evam samappetvāpi ca tehi saṅgītidhurandharasabhikamahātheravarehi “appeva nāmettha evaṃ suvisodhitepi siyā avasiṭṭho kocipi doso, muddaṇakammakarānaṃ vā duṭṭhapitaṃ, tassapi sabbassa visodhanāya bhavitabbameva osānasodheyyapattapāṭhakehipī”ti sampassamānehi sanikāyambarapuṇṇindusaṅkāsānaṃ laddhaggaamahāpaṇḍitādīpaṇḍiccapadānaṃ pāvacanetarasatthapāragānaṃ “catunnañca Marammikānaṃ ekassa ca Laṅkāḍīpikassā”ti pañcannaṃ mahātherānaṃ osānasodheyyapattapāṭhakasammuti dinnā, “yathātra na kocipi doso paññāyetha, yathā ca taṃ olokayataṃ paribyattaṃ suviññeyyamaṣṣa, evamosānasodheyyapattaṃ vicinitvā sodhentū”ti ca nesaṃ bhāro kato.

Laddhasammutikā ca te pañca mahātherā mūlasodheyyapattapāṭhakehi gahaṭṭhapaṇḍitehi ceva dhammācariyabhikkhupaṇḍitehi ca anekavāraṃ parisodhitaṃ osānasodheyyapattaṃ paṭvisodhitamūlapotthakena ceva

aññehi sadesadesantarikapāvācanapotthakehi ca vividhabyākaraṇādisatthehi
 ca punappunam saṁsandetvā
 suvisadaparibyattakaṇḍavāravākyacchedasaṅketatañca sampāpetvā mahatā
 parissamena osānasodhanamakaṁsu, evamidam piṭakavaram
 theravādīnekāyikavibudhappamukhānam satthāgamaratanālayasāragāhīnam
 veyyākaraṇakesarīnam accantanimmalaññāvārīnā paridhovitā, tam
 vibudhappavarekagocaram vimuttirasassādhāgi hutvā ciraṁ vilasatā, tam
 sakalopiminā loko saddhammanirato Sammāsambuddhaparāyaṇo bhavatanti.

Tenetaṁ vuccati—

1. Mūlakam pariyattīva, sāsanaṁ Mahesino.
 Pariyattippamāṇā hi, ciraṁ saddhammasaṅgīti.
2. Tasmā tam rakkhituṁ therā, dhammasaṅgāhakā purā.
 Rājāno upanissāya, akaṁsu dhammasaṅgahe.
3. **Paṭhamam** dhammasaṅgītiṁ, **Ajātasatturājino**.
 Anuggahena katvāna, pālayuṁ Jinasāsanam.
4. **Dutiyaṁ** tu tathā katvā, **Kālāsokassa** rājino.
 Kāle tamupanissāya, pālayuṁ Jinasāsanam.
5. **Tatiyaṁ**pica katvāna, **Dhammāsokassa** rājino.
 Anuggahena Buddhassa, sāsanaṁ abhipālayuṁ.
6. **Catutthim** pana Laṅkāyaṁ, **Vaṭṭagāmaṇirājino**.
 Kālamhi potthakāruḷhaṁ, katvāna pālayuṁ tathā.
7. Imasmiṁ Marammaraṭṭhepi, **Mindonnāma** narādhipaṁ.
 Rajjaṁ samanussāntam, ratanattayamāmakam.
8. Sannissāya mahātherā, thirasīlā guṇākara.
Pañcamim dhammasaṅgītiṁ, karontā sāsanaṭṭhitim.
9. Patthayantā likhāpetvā, silāpaṭṭesu peṭakam.
 Byāyāmena mahantena, pālayuṁ Jinasāsanam.

10. Itthaṃ purā mathātherā, rājāno cāpi dhammikā.
Sāsanam paripālesum, jīvitam viya attano.
11. Tathāpi khalitādāni, dissanti Piṭakattaye.
Paramparāya lekhāya, sañjātā muddaṇena ca.
12. Disvāna te mahātherā, vācentāva Tipeṭakam.
Vuccamānanayenevaṃ, cintesum mantayimsu ca.
13. “Katvāna sādhuḥkaṃ gantha-suddhikaṃ sāsanāyukaṃ.
Yamūna dhammasaṅgītiṃ, kareyyāma mayam” iti.
14. Etamattham suṇitvāna, **U Nu** nāma mahāsayo.
Marammavisaye **agga-mahāmacca**dhurandharo.
15. “Sāsanāyattakiccāni, sampādentā visesato.
Saṅgītiyaṅca therānam, sampūrentā manoratham.
16. Yathā rakkhimsu porāṇā, surājāno tathā mayam.
Saṃrakkheyyāma Sambuddha-sāsanam” iti cintiya.
17. Mahāmaccehi aññehi, saṅgamehi ca mantiya.
Suppatiṭṭhāpayitvāna, **Buddhasāsanasaṅgamaṃ**.
18. Mahātherānamādāya, chandam idha nivāsinam.
Aññesu Sīhaḷādīsu, videsesu ca vāsinam.
19. Kāretvā dhammasaṅgītiṃ, sodhetvā Satthusāsanam.
Paggahatthāya saddhammam, karam daḷhaparakkamaṃ.
20. **Sirīmaṅgalavikhyāte**, thalasmim pavare subhe.
Cetiyaśśāvidūramhi, **Kaba Aye** itisaññino.
21. Guhāvesena kāretvā, mahāsaṅgītimandiraṃ.
Āvāsādiṅca bhikkhūnam, kāresi muddaṇālayam.
22. Ganthasaṃsodhanam dhamma-saṅgītiyā tu paṇḍitā.
Mahātheravarākaṃsu, satimantā punappunam.

23. Muddāpente ca passitvā, mahātherehi pañcahi.
Sodheyypattamosānam, nimmalattam supāpitam.
24. Sunimmalam pāvacanam, vimuttisukhadam idam.
Suṭṭhu muddāpitam hoti, sabbalokatthasiddhiyā.
25. Yathā saṅgītiyo pubbe, saddhammassa ciraṭṭhitim.
Patthayantā pavattesum, mahātherā mahiddhikā.
26. Tatheva **chaṭṭhamim** dhamma-saṅgītim Marammamaṇḍale.
Mahātherā pavattenti, saddhammaṭṭhitikāmino.
27. Ciram tiṭṭhatu saddhammo, asaddhammo vinassatu.
Saddhammagaruno niccam, hontu sabbepi paṇinoti.

Buddhavasase 2498

Saṅketaviññāpanam

Sī	= Sīhaḷapotthake dissamānapāṭho.
Ka-Sī	= Katthaci Sīhaḷapotthake ...
Syā	= Syāmapotthake ...
Kam	= Kambojapotthake ...
I	= Ingālisapotthake ...
Ka	= Katthaci Marammapotthake ...
Ṭṭha	= Aṭṭhakathā.
?	= “Siyā nukho porāṇapāṭho”ti takkitapāṭho.

Sīlakkhandhavaggaṇṇāḷi

Māṭikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

1. Brahmajālasutta

Paribbājakakathā	...	...	1
Cūḷasīla	...	...	3
Majjhimasīla	...	...	6
Mahāsīla	...	...	8
Pubbantakappika	...	...	11
Sassatavāda	...	...	12
Ekaccasassatavāda	...	...	16
Antānantavāda	...	...	21
Amarāvikkhepavāda	...	...	23
Adhiccasamuppannavāda	...	...	26
Aparantakappika	...	...	28
Saññīvāda	...	...	28
Asaññīvāda	...	...	29
Nevasaññīnāsaññīvāda	...	...	30
Ucchedavāda	...	...	30
Diṭṭhadhammanibbānavāda	...	...	33
Paritassitavipphanditavāda	...	...	36
Phassapaccayāvāda	...	...	38
Netarṇ ṭhānaṇ vijaṭṭhivāra	...	...	39
Diṭṭhigatikādhiṭṭhānavatṭakathā	...	...	41
Vivaṭṭakathādi	...	...	42

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

2. Sāmaññaphalasutta

Rājāmaccaḥkathā	...	...	44
Komārabhaccajīvakakathā	...	...	46
Sāmaññaphalapucchā	...	...	47
Pūraṇakassapavāda	...	...	48
Makkhaligosālavāda	...	...	50
Ajītakesakambalavāda	...	...	51
Pakudhakaccāyanavāda	...	...	52
Nigaṇṭhanāṭaputtavāda	...	...	53
Saṅcayabelāṭṭhaputtavāda	...	...	54
Paṭhamasandiṭṭhikasāmaññaphala	...	...	55
Dutiyasandiṭṭhikasāmaññaphala	...	...	57
Paṇītatalasāmaññaphala	...	...	58
Cūḷasīla	...	...	59
Majjhimasīla	...	...	61
Mahāsīla	...	...	63
Indriyasamvara	...	...	66
Satisampajañña	...	...	67
Santosa	...	...	67
Nīvaraṇappahāna	...	...	67
Paṭhamajhāna	...	...	69
Dutiyajhāna	...	...	70
Tatīyajhāna	...	...	71
Catutthajhāna	...	...	71
Vipassanāñña	...	...	72
Manomayiddhiñña	...	...	73
Iddhividhañña	...	...	73
Dibbasotañña	...	...	74

Mātikā	Piṭṭhaṅka	
Cetopariyañāṇa	...	75
Pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇa	...	76
Dibbacakkhuñāṇa	...	78
Āsavakkhayañāṇa	...	79
Ajātasattu-upāsakattapaṭivedanā	...	80

3. Ambaṭṭhasutta

Pokkharasātivatthu	...	82
Ambaṭṭhamāṇava	...	82
Paṭhama-ibbhavāda	...	85
Dutiya-ibbhavāda	...	86
Tatiya-ibbhavāda	...	86
Dāsiṭṭavāda	...	87
Ambaṭṭhavaṇṣakathā	...	90
Khattiyaseṭṭhabhāva	...	91
Vijjācaraṇakathā	...	93
Catu-apāyamukha	...	94
Pubbaka-isibhāvānuyoga	...	97
Dvelakkhaṇādassana	...	98
Pokkharasātibuddhūpasaṅkamana	...	100
Pokkharasāti-upāsakattapaṭivedanā	...	102

4. Soṇadaṇḍasutta

Campeyyakabrāhmaṇagahapatikā	...	104
Soṇadaṇḍaguṇakathā	...	105
Buddhaguṇakathā	...	107
Soṇadaṇḍaparivitaṅka	...	111
Brāhmaṇapaññatti	...	112

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṇka	
Sīlapaññākathā	...	...	116
Soṇadaṇḍa upāsakattapaṭivedanā	...	...	117

5. Kūṭadantasutta

Khāṇumatakabrāhmaṇagahapatikā	...	...	120
Kūṭadantaṇṇakathā	...	...	122
Buddhaṇṇakathā	...	...	123
Mahāvijjitarājayaṇṇakathā	...	...	127
Catuparikkhāra	...	...	129
Aṭṭhparikkhāra	...	...	130
Catuparikkhāra	...	...	130
Tisso vidhā	...	...	131
Dasa-ākāra	...	...	131
Soḷasākāra	...	...	132
Niccadāna anukulayaṇṇa	...	...	136
Kūṭadanta upāsakattapaṭivedanā	...	...	140
Sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyā	...	...	141

6. Mahālisutta

Brāhmaṇadūtavattu	...	...	143
Oṭṭhaddhalicchavīvatthu	...	...	144
Ekaṃsabhāvitasamādhī	...	...	145
Catu-ariyaphala	...	...	148
Ariya-aṭṭhaṅgikamagga	...	...	149
Dvepabbajitavatthu	...	...	149

7. Jāliyasutta

Dvepabbajitavatthu	...	...	151
--------------------	-----	-----	-----

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

8. Mahāsīhanādasutta

Acelakassapavatthu	...	...	153
Samanuyuñjāpanakathā	...	...	154
Ariya-aṭṭhaṅgikamagga	...	...	156
Tapopakkamakathā	...	...	157
Tapopakkamaniratthakatā	...	...	158
Sīlasamādīpaññāsampadā	...	...	162
Sīhanādakathā	...	...	163
Titthiyaparivāsakathā	...	...	165

9. Poṭṭhapādasutta

Poṭṭhapādaparibbājakavatthu	...	...	167
Abhisaññānirodhakathā	...	...	168
Sahetukasaññupādanirodhakathā	...	...	169
Saññā-attakathā	...	...	172
Cittahatthisārīputtapoṭṭhapādavattu	...	...	175
Ekamsikadhammā	...	...	177
Tayo attapaṭilābha	...	...	180
Cittahatthisārīputta-upasampadā	...	...	187

10. Subhasutta

Subhamāṇavavatthu	...	...	188
Sīlakkhandha	...	...	190
Samādhikkhandha	...	...	192
Paññākkhandha	...	...	198

11. Kevaṭṭasutta

Kevaṭṭagahapatiputtavatthu	...	...	205
Iddhipāṭihāriya	...	...	206

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka	
Ādesanāpāṭihāriya	...	...	207
Anusāsanīpāṭihāriya	...	...	207
Bhūtanīrodhesakabhikkhuvatthu	...	...	208
Tīradassisaṇṇupamā	...	...	212

12. Lohiccasutta

Lohiccabrāhmaṇavattthu	...	...	214
Lohiccabrāhmaṇānuyoga	...	...	216
Tayocodanārahā	...	...	219
Nacodanārahasatthu	...	...	220

13. Tevijjasutta

Maggāmaggaṇṇakathā	...	...	223
Vāseṭṭhamāṇavānuyoga	...	...	224
Janapadakalyāṇī-upamā	...	...	227
Nisseṇī-upamā	...	...	228
Aciravatīnadī-upamā	...	...	230
Sāmsandanakathā	...	...	232
Brahmalokamaggadesanā	...	...	234
Uddānagāthā	...	...	236

Sīlakkhandhavaggaṇṇamātikā niṭṭhitā.

Dīghanikāya

Sīlakkhandhavaggapāḷi

Namo tassa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa.

1. Brahmajālasutta

Paribbājakakathā

1. Evaṃ me sutāṃ, ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā antarā ca Rājagahaṃ antarā ca Nālandaṃ addhānamaggappaṭipanno hoti mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ pañcamattehi bhikkhusatehi, Suppiyopi kho paribbājako antarā ca Rājagahaṃ antarā ca Nālandaṃ addhānamaggappaṭipanno hoti saddhiṃ antevāsīnā Brahmadattena māṇavena, tatra sudāṃ Suppiyo paribbājako anekapariyāyena Buddhassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, dhammassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, saṃghassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, Suppiyassa pana paribbājakassa antevāsī Brahmadatto māṇavo anekapariyāyena Buddhassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, dhammassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, saṃghassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, itiha te ubho ācariyantevāsī aññamaññassa ujuvipaccanīkavādā Bhagavantāṃ piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhā¹ honti bhikkhusaṃghaṇca.

2. Atha kho Bhagavā Ambalaṭṭhikāyaṃ rājāgarake ekarattivāsaṃ upagacchi² saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghena, Suppiyopi kho paribbājako Ambalaṭṭhikāyaṃ rājāgarake ekarattivāsaṃ upagacchi² saddhiṃ antevāsīnā Brahmadattena māṇavena. Tatrapi sudāṃ Suppiyo paribbājako anekapariyāyena

1. Anubaddhā (Ka-Sī, I)

2. Upagañchi (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

Buddhassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, dhammassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, saṃghassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, Suppiyassa pana paribbājakassa antevāsī Brahmaddatto māṇavo anekapariyāyena Buddhassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, dhammassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, saṃghassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, itihā te ubho ācariyantevāsī aññaṃaññaṃ ujuvipaccanīkavādā viharanti.

3. Atha kho sambahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ rattiyaṃ paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhitānaṃ maṇḍalamāle sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ ayaṃ saṃkhiyadhammo udapādi “acchariyaṃ āvuso, abbhutaṃ āvuso, yāvañcidaṃ tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahataṃ Sammāsambuddhena sattānaṃ nānādhimuttikatā suppaṭividditā, ayaṃ hi Suppiyo paribbājako anekapariyāyena Buddhassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, dhammassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, saṃghassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, Suppiyassa pana paribbājakassa antevāsī Brahmaddatto māṇavo anekapariyāyena Buddhassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, dhammassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, saṃghassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, itihāme ubho ācariyantevāsī aññaṃaññaṃ ujuvipaccanīkavādā Bhagavantaṃ piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhā honti bhikkhusaṃghaṇcā”ti.

4. Atha kho Bhagavā tesāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ imaṃ saṃkhiyadhammaṃ vidditvā yena maṇḍalamālo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi, nisajja kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “kāyanuttha bhikkhave etarahi kathāya sannisinnā sannipatitā, kā ca pana vo antarākathā vippakatā”ti. Evaṃ vutte te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ “idha bhante amhākaṃ rattiyaṃ paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhitānaṃ maṇḍalamāle sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ ayaṃ saṃkhiyadhammo udapādi ‘acchariyaṃ āvuso, abbhutaṃ āvuso, yāvañcidaṃ tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahataṃ Sammāsambuddhena sattānaṃ nānādhimuttikatā suppaṭividditā, ayaṃ hi Suppiyo paribbājako anekapariyāyena Buddhassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, dhammassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, saṃghassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, Suppiyassa pana paribbājakassa antevāsī Brahmaddatto māṇavo anekapariyāyena Buddhassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, dhammassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, saṃghassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, itihāme ubho ācariyantevāsī aññaṃaññaṃ ujuvipaccanīkavādā Bhagavantaṃ piṭṭhito

piṭṭhito anubandhā honti bhikkhusaṁghañcā'ti, ayaṁ kho no bhante antarākathā vippakatā, atha Bhagavā anuppatto'ti.

5. Mamanā vā bhikkhave pare avaṇṇaṁ bhāseyyuṁ, dhammassa vā avaṇṇaṁ bhāseyyuṁ, saṁghassa vā avaṇṇaṁ bhāseyyuṁ, tatra tumhehi na āghāto na appaccayo na cetaso anabhiraddhi karaṇīyā. Mamanā vā bhikkhave pare avaṇṇaṁ bhāseyyuṁ, dhammassa vā avaṇṇaṁ bhāseyyuṁ, saṁghassa vā avaṇṇaṁ bhāseyyuṁ, tatra ce tumhe assatha kupitā vā anattamanā vā, tumhaṁyevassa tena antarāyo. Mamanā vā bhikkhave pare avaṇṇaṁ bhāseyyuṁ, dhammassa vā avaṇṇaṁ bhāseyyuṁ, saṁghassa vā avaṇṇaṁ bhāseyyuṁ, tatra ce tumhe assatha kupitā vā anattamanā vā, api nu tumhe paresaṁ subhāsitaṁ dubbhāsitaṁ ājāneyyāthāti. Nohetaṁ bhante. Mamanā vā bhikkhave pare avaṇṇaṁ bhāseyyuṁ, dhammassa vā avaṇṇaṁ bhāseyyuṁ, saṁghassa vā avaṇṇaṁ bhāseyyuṁ, tatra tumhehi abhūtaṁ abhūtato nibbeṭhetabbaṁ "itipetaṁ abhūtaṁ, itipetaṁ atacchaṁ, natthi cetāṁ amhesu, na ca panetaṁ amhesu saṁvijjati'ti.

6. Mamanā vā bhikkhave pare vaṇṇaṁ bhāseyyuṁ, dhammassa vā vaṇṇaṁ bhāseyyuṁ, saṁghassa vā vaṇṇaṁ bhāseyyuṁ, tatra tumhehi na ānando na somanassaṁ na cetaso uppilāvitattaṁ karaṇīyaṁ. Mamanā vā bhikkhave pare vaṇṇaṁ bhāseyyuṁ, dhammassa vā vaṇṇaṁ bhāseyyuṁ, saṁghassa vā vaṇṇaṁ bhāseyyuṁ, tatra ce tumhe assatha ānandino sumanā uppilāvitā, tumhaṁyevassa tena antarāyo. Mamanā vā bhikkhave pare vaṇṇaṁ bhāseyyuṁ, dhammassa vā vaṇṇaṁ bhāseyyuṁ, saṁghassa vā vaṇṇaṁ bhāseyyuṁ, tatra tumhehi bhūtaṁ bhūtato paṭijānitabbaṁ "itipetaṁ bhūtaṁ, itipetaṁ tacchaṁ, atthi cetāṁ amhesu, saṁvijjati ca panetaṁ amhesū'ti.

Cūlasīla

7. Appamattakaṁ kho panetaṁ bhikkhave oramattakaṁ sīlamattakaṁ, yena puthujjano Tathāgatassa vaṇṇaṁ vadamāno vadeyya, katamañca taṁ bhikkhave appamattakaṁ oramattakaṁ sīlamattakaṁ, yena puthujjano Tathāgatassa vaṇṇaṁ vadamāno vadeyya.

8. “Pāṇātipātaṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato samaṇo Gotamo nihitadaṇḍo nihiṭasattho lajjī dayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūtaḷitānukampī viharatī”ti, iti vā hi bhikkhave puthujjano Tathāgatassa vaṇṇaṃ vadamāno vadeyya.

“Adinnādānaṃ pahāya adinnādānā paṭivirato samaṇo Gotamo dinnādāyī dinnapāṭikaṅkhī athenena sucibhūtena attanā viharatī”ti, iti vā hi bhikkhave puthujjano Tathāgatassa vaṇṇaṃ vadamāno vadeyya.

“Abrahmacariyaṃ pahāya brahmacārī samaṇo Gotamo āracārī¹ virato² methunā gāmadhammā”ti, iti vā hi bhikkhave puthujjano Tathāgatassa vaṇṇaṃ vadamāno vadeyya.

9. “Musāvādaṃ pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato samaṇo Gotamo saccavādī saccasandho theto³ paccayiko avisaṃvādako lokassā”ti, iti vā hi bhikkhave puthujjano Tathāgatassa vaṇṇaṃ vadamāno vadeyya.

“Pisuṇaṃ vācaṃ pahāya pisuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato samaṇo Gotamo, ito sutvā na amutra akkhātā imesaṃ bhedāya, amutra vā sutvā na imesaṃ akkhātā amūsaṃ bhedāya, iti bhinnānaṃ vā sandhātā, sahitānaṃ vā anuppadātā, samaggārāmo samaggarato samagganandī samaggakaraṇiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā”ti, iti vā hi bhikkhave puthujjano Tathāgatassa vaṇṇaṃ vadamāno vadeyya.

“Pharusāṃ vācaṃ pahāya pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato samaṇo Gotamo, yā sā vācā nelā kaṇṇasukhā pemaṇīyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujanakantā bahujanamanāpā, tathārūpiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā”ti, iti vā hi bhikkhave puthujjano Tathāgatassa vaṇṇaṃ vadamāno vadeyya.

“Samphappalāpaṃ pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato samaṇo Gotamo kālavādī bhūtavādī atthavādī dhammavādī vinayavādī, nidhānavatim vācaṃ bhāsītā kālena sāpadesaṃ pariyantavatim atthasaṃhitā”ti, iti vā hi bhikkhave puthujjano Tathāgatassa vaṇṇaṃ vadamāno vadeyya.

1. Anācārī (Ka)

2. Paṭivirato (katthaci)

3. Tṭheto (Syā, Kaṃ)

10. “Bījagāmbhūtagāmasamārambhā¹ paṭivirato samaṇo Gotamo”ti, iti vā hi bhikkhave -pa-.

Ekabhattiko samaṇo Gotamo rattūparato virato² vikālabhojanā.

Naccagītavāditavisūkadassanā³ paṭivirato samaṇo Gotamo.

Mālāgandhavigilepanadhāraṇamaṇḍanavibhūsanatṭhānā paṭivirato samaṇo Gotamo.

Uccāsayanamahāsayanā paṭivirato samaṇo Gotamo.

Jātarūparajatapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato samaṇo Gotamo.

Āmakadhañṇapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato samaṇo Gotamo.

Āmakamaṃsapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato samaṇo Gotamo.

Itthikumārikapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato samaṇo Gotamo.

Dāsīdāsapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato samaṇo Gotamo.

Ajeḷakapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato samaṇo Gotamo.

Kukkuṭasūkarapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato samaṇo Gotamo.

Hatthigavassavaḷavapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato samaṇo Gotamo.

Khettavatthupaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato samaṇo Gotamo.

Dūteyyapahiṇagamanānuyogā paṭivirato samaṇo Gotamo.

Kayavikkayā paṭivirato samaṇo Gotamo.

Tulākūṭakaṃsakūṭamānakūṭā paṭivirato samaṇo Gotamo.

Ukkoṭanavañcananikatisāciyogā⁴ paṭivirato samaṇo Gotamo.

Chedanavadhabandhanaviparāmosa-ālopasahasākārā paṭivirato samaṇo Gotamoti, iti vā hi bhikkhave puthujjano Tathāgatassa vaṇṇaṃ vadamāno vadeyya.

Cūlasīlaṃ niṭṭhitam.

1. Samārabbhā (Sī, Ka)

3. Naccagītavāditavisukadassanā (Ka)

2. Paṭivirato (katthaci)

4. Sāviyogā (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

Majjhimasīla

11. Yathā vā paneke bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saddhādeyyāni bhojanāni bhuñjitvā te evarūpaṃ bījagāma bhūtagāmasamārambhaṃ anuyuttā viharanti, seyyathidaṃ¹, mūlabījaṃ khandhabījaṃ phalubījaṃ aggabījaṃ bījabījameva pañcamā², iti evarūpā bījagāma bhūtagāmasamārambhā paṭivirato samaṇo Gotamoti, iti vā hi bhikkhave puthujjano Tathāgatassa vaṇṇaṃ vadamāno vadeyya.

12. Yathā vā paneke bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saddhādeyyāni bhojanāni bhuñjitvā te evarūpaṃ sannidhikāraparibhogaṃ anuyuttā viharanti, seyyathidaṃ, annasannidhiṃ pānasannidhiṃ vatthasannidhiṃ yānasannidhiṃ sayanasannidhiṃ gandhasannidhiṃ āmisasannidhiṃ iti vā, iti evarūpā sannidhikāraparibhogā paṭivirato samaṇo Gotamoti, iti vā hi bhikkhave puthujjano Tathāgatassa vaṇṇaṃ vadamāno vadeyya.

13. Yathā vā paneke bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saddhādeyyāni bhojanāni bhuñjitvā te evarūpaṃ visūkadassanaṃ anuyuttā viharanti, seyyathidaṃ, naccaṃ gītaṃ vāditaṃ pekkhaṃ akkhānaṃ pāṇissaraṃ vetālaṃ kumbhathūṇaṃ³ sobhanakaṃ⁴ caṇḍālaṃ vaṃsaṃ dhovanaṃ hatthiyuddhaṃ assayuddhaṃ mahimsayuddhaṃ⁵ usabhayuddhaṃ ajayuddhaṃ meṇḍayuddhaṃ kukkuṭayuddhaṃ vaṭṭakayuddhaṃ daṇḍayuddhaṃ muṭṭhiyuddhaṃ nibbuddhaṃ uyyodhikaṃ balaggaṃ senābyūhaṃ anīkadassanaṃ iti vā, iti evarūpā visūkadassanā paṭivirato samaṇo Gotamoti, iti vā hi bhikkhave puthujjano Tathāgatassa vaṇṇaṃ vadamāno vadeyya.

14. Yathā vā paneke bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saddhādeyyāni bhojanāni bhuñjitvā te evarūpaṃ jūtappamādaṭṭhānānuyogaṃ anuyuttā viharanti, seyyathidaṃ, aṭṭhapadaṃ dasapadaṃ ākāsaṃ parihārapathaṃ santikaṃ khalikaṃ ghaṭikaṃ salākahatthaṃ akkhaṃ paṅgacīraṃ vaṅkakaṃ mokkhacikaṃ ciṅgulikaṃ⁶ pattāḷhakaṃ rathakaṃ dhanukaṃ akkharikaṃ manesikaṃ yathāvajjaṃ

1. Seyyathidaṃ (Sī, Syā)

2. Pañcamāṃ iti vā (Sī, Syā, Ka)

3. Kumbhathūṇaṃ (Syā, Ka), kumbhathuṇaṃ (Sī)

4. Sobhanagharakaṃ (Sī), sobha nagarakaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I)

5. Mahisayuddhaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

6. Ciṅgulakaṃ (Ka-Sī)

iti vā, iti evarūpā jūtappamādaṭṭhānānuyogā paṭivirato samaṇo Gotamoti, iti vā hi bhikkhave puthujjano Tathāgatassa vaṇṇaṃ vadamāno vadeyya.

15. Yathā vā paneke bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saddhādeyyāni bhojanāni bhuñjitvā te evarūpaṃ uccāsayanamahāsayanam anuyuttā viharanti, seyyathidaṃ, āsandiṃ pallaṅkaṃ gonakaṃ cittaṃ paṭikaṃ paṭalikaṃ tūlikaṃ vikatikaṃ uddalomiṃ ekantalomiṃ kaṭṭissaṃ koseyyaṃ kuttakaṃ hatthattharaṃ assattharaṃ rathattharaṃ¹ ajinappaveṇiṃ kadalimigapavarapaccattharaṇaṃ sa-uttaracchadaṃ ubhatolohitakūpadhānaṃ iti vā, iti evarūpā uccāsayanamahāsayanā paṭivirato samaṇo Gotamoti, iti vā hi bhikkhave puthujjano Tathāgatassa vaṇṇaṃ vadamāno vadeyya.

16. Yathā vā paneke bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saddhādeyyāni bhojanāni bhuñjitvā te evarūpaṃ maṇḍanavibhūsanatṭhānānuyogaṃ anuyuttā viharanti, seyyathidaṃ, ucchādanaṃ parimaddanaṃ nhāpanaṃ sambāhanaṃ ādāsaṃ añjanaṃ mālāgandhavilepanaṃ² mukhacuṇṇaṃ mukhalepanaṃ hatthabandhaṃ sikhābandhaṃ daṇḍaṃ nālīkaṃ asiṃ³ chattaṃ citrupāhanaṃ uṇḥisaṃ maṇiṃ vālabijaniṃ odātāni vatthāni dīghadasāni iti vā, iti evarūpā maṇḍanavibhūsanatṭhānānuyogā paṭivirato samaṇo Gotamoti, iti vā hi bhikkhave puthujjano Tathāgatassa vaṇṇaṃ vadamāno vadeyya.

17. Yathā vā paneke bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saddhādeyyāni bhojanāni bhuñjitvā te evarūpaṃ tiracchānakathaṃ anuyuttā viharanti, seyyathidaṃ, rājakathaṃ corakathaṃ mahāmattakathaṃ senākathaṃ bhayakathaṃ yuddhakathaṃ annakathaṃ pānakathaṃ vatthakathaṃ sayanakathaṃ mālākathaṃ gandhakathaṃ ñātikathaṃ yānakathaṃ gāmakathaṃ nigamakathaṃ nagarakathaṃ janapadakathaṃ itthikathaṃ⁴ sūrakathaṃ visikhākathaṃ kumbhaṭṭhānakathaṃ pubbapetakathaṃ nānattakathaṃ lokakkhāyikaṃ samuddakkhāyikaṃ itibhavābhavakathaṃ iti vā, iti evarūpāya tiracchānakathāya paṭivirato samaṇo Gotamoti, iti vā hi bhikkhave puthujjano Tathāgatassa vaṇṇaṃ vadamāno vadeyya.

1. Hatthattharaṇaṃ assattharaṇaṃ rathattharaṇaṃ (Sī, Ka, I)

2. Mālāvilepanaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) 3. Khaggaṃ (Sī, I), asiṃ khaggaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ)

4. Itthikathaṃ purisakathaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

18. Yathā vā paneke bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saddhādeyyāni bhojanāni bhuñjitvā te evarūpaṃ viggāhikakathaṃ anuyuttā viharanti, seyyathidaṃ, na tvaṃ imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ ājānāsi, ahaṃ imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ ājānāmi, kiṃ tvaṃ imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ ājānissasi, micchā paṭipanno tvamasī, ahamasmi sammā paṭipanno, sahitaṃ me, asahitaṃ te, purevacanīyaṃ pacchā avaca, pacchāvacanīyaṃ pure avaca, adhiciṇṇaṃ te viparāvattaṃ, āropita te vādo, niggahita tvamasī, cara vādappamokkhāya, nibbeṭhehi vā sace pahosīti iti vā, iti evarūpāya viggāhikakathāya paṭivirato samaṇo Gotamoti, iti vā hi bhikkhave puthujjano Tathāgatassa vaṇṇaṃ vadamāno vadeyya.

19. Yathā vā paneke bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saddhādeyyāni bhojanāni bhuñjitvā te evarūpaṃ dūteyyapahiṇagamanānuyogaṃ anuyuttā viharanti, seyyathidaṃ, raññaṃ, rājamahāmattānaṃ, khattiyānaṃ, brāhmaṇānaṃ, gahapatikānaṃ, kumārānaṃ “idha gaccha, amutrāgaccha, idaṃ hara, amutra idaṃ āharā”ti iti vā, iti evarūpā dūteyyapahiṇagamanānuyogā paṭivirato samaṇo Gotamoti, iti vā hi bhikkhave puthujjano Tathāgatassa vaṇṇaṃ vadamāno vadeyya.

20. Yathā vā paneke bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saddhādeyyāni bhojanāni bhuñjitvā te kuhakā ca honti, lapakā ca nemittikā ca nippesikā ca, lābhena lābhaṃ nijigīsītāro ca¹ iti² evarūpā kuhanalapanā paṭivirato samaṇo Gotamoti, iti vā hi bhikkhave puthujjano Tathāgatassa vaṇṇaṃ vadamāno vadeyya.

Majjhimasīlaṃ nīṭṭhitaṃ.

Mahāsīla

21. Yathā vā paneke bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saddhādeyyāni bhojanāni bhuñjitvā te evarūpāya tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvitaṃ

1. Lābhena lābhaṃ nijigīsītāro (Sī, Syā), lābhena ca lābhaṃ nijigīsītāro (I)

2. Iti vā, iti (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

kappenti, seyyathidaṃ, aṅgaṃ nimittaṃ uppātaṃ supinaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ
mūsikacchinnāṃ agghihomaṃ dabbihomaṃ thusahomaṃ kaṇahomaṃ
taṇḍulahomaṃ sappihomaṃ telahomaṃ mukhahomaṃ lohitaḥomaṃ
aṅgavijjā vatthuvijjā khattavijjā¹ sivavijjā bhūtavijjā bhūrivijjā ahivijjā
visavijjā vicchikavijjā mūsikavijjā sakuvavijjā vāyasavijjā pakkajjhānaṃ
saraparittāṇaṃ migacakkaṃ iti vā, iti evarūpāya tiracchānavijjāya
micchājīvā paṭivirato samaṇo Gotamoti, iti vā hi bhikkhave puthujjano
Tathāgatassa vaṇṇaṃ vadamāno vadeyya.

22. Yathā vā paneke bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saddhādeyyāni bhojanāni
bhuñjitvā te evarūpāya tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvitaṃ kappenti,
seyyathidaṃ, maṇilakkhaṇaṃ vatthalakkhaṇaṃ daṇḍalakkhaṇaṃ
satthalakkhaṇaṃ asilakkhaṇaṃ usulakkhaṇaṃ dhanulakkhaṇaṃ
āvudhalakkhaṇaṃ itthilakkhaṇaṃ purisalakkhaṇaṃ kumāralakkhaṇaṃ
kumārīlakkhaṇaṃ dāsālakkaṇaṃ dāsīlakkhaṇaṃ hatthilakkhaṇaṃ
assalakkhaṇaṃ mahīsalakkhaṇaṃ² usabhalakkhaṇaṃ golakkhaṇaṃ
ajalakkhaṇaṃ meṇḍalakkhaṇaṃ kukkuṭalakkhaṇaṃ vaṭṭakalakkhaṇaṃ
godhālakkhaṇaṃ kaṇṇikālakkhaṇaṃ kacchapalakkhaṇaṃ migalakkhaṇaṃ iti
vā, iti evarūpāya tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvā paṭivirato samaṇo Gotamoti,
iti vā hi bhikkhave puthujjano Tathāgatassa vaṇṇaṃ vadamāno vadeyya.

23. Yathā vā paneke bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saddhādeyyāni bhojanāni
bhuñjitvā te evarūpāya tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvitaṃ kappenti,
seyyathidaṃ, raññaṃ niyyānaṃ bhavissati, raññaṃ anīyyānaṃ bhavissati,
abbhantarānaṃ raññaṃ upayānaṃ bhavissati, bāhirānaṃ raññaṃ apayānaṃ
bhavissati, bāhirānaṃ raññaṃ upayānaṃ bhavissati, abbhantarānaṃ raññaṃ
apayānaṃ bhavissati, abbhantarānaṃ raññaṃ jayo bhavissati, bāhirānaṃ
raññaṃ parājayo bhavissati, bāhirānaṃ raññaṃ jayo bhavissati,
abbhantarānaṃ raññaṃ parājayo bhavissati, iti imassa jayo bhavissati,
imassa parājayo bhavissati iti vā, iti evarūpāya tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvā
paṭivirato samaṇo Gotamoti, iti vā hi bhikkhave puthujjano Tathāgatassa
vaṇṇaṃ vadamāno vadeyya.

1. Khetavijjā (bahūsu)

2. Mahīsalakkhaṇaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

24. Yathā vā paneke bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saddhādeyyāni bhojanāni bhuñjitvā te evarūpāya tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvitam kappenti, seyyathidam, candaggāho bhavissati, sūriyaggāho¹ bhavissati, nakkhattaggāho bhavissati, candimasūriyānam pathagamanam bhavissati, candimasūriyānam uppathagamanam bhavissati, nakkhattānam pathagamanam bhavissati, nakkhattānam uppathagamanam bhavissati, ukkāpāto bhavissati, disāḍāho bhavissati, bhūmicālo bhavissati, devadudrabhi² bhavissati, candimasūriyanakkhattānam uggamanam ogamanam saṁkilesam vodānam bhavissati, evaṁvipāko candaggāho bhavissati, evaṁvipāko sūriyaggāho bhavissati, evaṁvipāko nakkhattaggāho bhavissati, evaṁvipākam candimasūriyānam pathagamanam bhavissati, evaṁvipākam candimasūriyānam uppathagamanam bhavissati, vipākam nakkhattānam pathagamanam bhavissati, evaṁvipākam nakkhattānam uppathagamanam bhavissati, evaṁvipāko ukkāpāto bhavissati, evaṁvipāko disāḍāho bhavissati, evaṁvipāko bhūmicālo bhavissati, evaṁvipāko devadudrabhi bhavissati, evaṁvipākam candimasūriyanakkhattānam uggamanam ogamanam saṁkilesam vodānam bhavissati iti vā, iti evarūpāya tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvā paṭivirato samaṇo Gotamoti, iti vā hi bhikkhave puthujjano Tathāgatassa vaṇṇam vadamāno vadeyya.

25. Yathā vā paneke bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saddhādeyyāni bhojanāni bhuñjitvā te evarūpāya tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvitam kappenti, seyyathidam, suvuṭṭhikā bhavissati, dubbuṭṭhikā bhavissati, subhikkham bhavissati, dubbhikkham bhavissati, khemaṁ bhavissati, bhayaṁ bhavissati, rogo bhavissati, ārogyam bhavissati, muddā, gaṇanā, saṅkhānam, kāveyyam, lokāyatam iti vā, iti evarūpāya tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvā paṭivirato samaṇo Gotamoti, iti vā hi bhikkhave puthujjano Tathāgatassa vaṇṇam vadamāno vadeyya.

26. Yathā vā paneke bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saddhādeyyāni bhojanāni bhuñjitvā te evarūpāya tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvitam

1. Suriyaggāho (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Devadundubhi (Syā, Kam, I)

kappenti, seyyathidaṃ, āvāhanaṃ vivāhanaṃ saṃvaraṇaṃ vivaraṇaṃ
 saṃkīraṇaṃ vīkīraṇaṃ subhagākaraṇaṃ dubbhagākaraṇaṃ
 viruddhagabbhakaraṇaṃ jivhānibandhanaṃ hanusaṃhananaṃ
 hatthābhijappaṇaṃ hanujappaṇaṃ kaṇṇajappaṇaṃ ādāsapaṇhaṃ
 kumārīkapaṇhaṃ devapaṇhaṃ ādiccupaṭṭhānaṃ mahatupaṭṭhānaṃ
 abbhujjanaṃ sirivhāyanaṃ iti vā, iti evarūpāya tiracchānavijjāya
 micchājīvā paṭivirato samaṇo Gotamoti, iti vā hi bhikkhave puthujjano
 Tathāgatassa vaṇṇaṃ vadamāno vadeyya.

27. Yathā vā paneke bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saddhādeyyāni bhojanāni
 bhuñjitvā te evarūpāya tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvitāṃ kappenti,
 seyyathidaṃ, santikammaṃ paṇidhikammaṃ bhūtakammaṃ bhūrikammaṃ
 vassakammaṃ vossakammaṃ vatthukammaṃ vatthuparikammaṃ
 ācamanaṃ nhāpanaṃ juhanaṃ vamaṇaṃ virecanaṃ uddhaṃvirecanaṃ
 adhovirecanaṃ sīsavirecanaṃ kaṇṇatelaṃ nettatappaṇaṃ natthukammaṃ
 añjanaṃ paccañjanaṃ sālākiyaṃ sallakattiyaṃ dārakatikicchā,
 mūlabhesajjānaṃ anuppadānaṃ, osadhīnaṃ paṭimokkho iti vā, iti evarūpāya
 tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvā paṭivirato samaṇo Gotamoti, iti vā hi
 bhikkhave puthujjano Tathāgatassa vaṇṇaṃ vadamāno vadeyya.

Idaṃ kho bhikkhave appamattakaṃ oramattakaṃ sīlamattakaṃ, yena
 puthujjano Tathāgatassa vaṇṇaṃ vadamāno vadeyya.

Mahāsīlaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Pubbantakappika

28. Atthi bhikkhave aññeva dhammā gambhīrā duddasā duranubodhā
 santā paṇītā atakkāvacarā nipuṇā paṇḍitavedanīyā, ye Tathāgato sayāṃ
 abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti, yehi Tathāgatassa yathābhuccaṃ vaṇṇaṃ
 sammā vadamānā vadeyyuṃ. Katame ca te bhikkhave dhammā gambhīrā
 duddasā duranubodhā santā paṇītā atakkāvacarā nipuṇā paṇḍitavedanīyā, ye
 Tathāgato sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti, yehi Tathāgatassa
 yathābhuccaṃ vaṇṇaṃ sammā vadamānā vadeyyuṃ.

29. Santi bhikkhave eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā pubbantakappikā pubbantānudiṭṭhino pubbantam ārabba anekavihitāni adhimuttipadāni¹ abhivadanti aṭṭhārasahi vatthūhi, te ca bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā kimāgamma kimārabba pubbantakappikā pubbantānudiṭṭhino pubbantam ārabba anekavihitāni adhimuttipadāni abhivadanti aṭṭhārasahi vatthūhi?

Sassatavāda

30. Santi bhikkhave eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sassatavādā sassatam attānaṇca lokaṇca paññapenti catūhi vatthūhi, te ca bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā kimāgamma kimārabba sassatavādā sassatam attānaṇca lokaṇca paññapenti catūhi vatthūhi?

31. Idha bhikkhave ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā ātappamanvāya padhānamanvāya anuyogamanvāya appamādamanvāya sammāmanasikāramanvāya tathārūpaṁ cetosamādhim phusati, yathāsamāhite citte ()² anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarati. Seyyathidaṁ, ekampi jātim dvepi jātiyo tissopi jātiyo catassopi jātiyo pañcapi jātiyo dasapi jātiyo vīsampi jātiyo timsampi jātiyo cattālīsampi jātiyo paññāsampi jātiyo jātisatampi jātisahassampi jātisatasahassampi anekānipi jātisatāni anekānipi jātisahassāni anekānipi jātisatasahassāni, “amutrāsim evaṁnāmo evaṁgotto evaṁvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṁsukhadukkhappaṭisaṁvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādim, tatrāpāsim evaṁnāmo evaṁgotto evaṁvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṁsukhadukkhappaṭisaṁvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno”ti, iti sākāram sa-uddesam anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarati.

So evamāha “sassato attā ca loko ca vaṇjho kūṭaṭṭho esikaṭṭhāyitṭhito, te ca sattā sandhāvanti saṁsaranti cavanti upapajjanti, atthitveva sassatisamaṁ. Tam kissa hetu, aham hi ātappamanvāya

1. Adhivuttipadāni (Sī, I)

2. (Parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese) (Syā, Ka)

padhānāmanvāya anuyogamanvāya appamādamānāya
 sammāmanasikāramānāya tathārūpaṃ cetosamādhim phusāmi,
 yathāsamāhite citte anekavihitāṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarāmi. Seyyathidaṃ,
 ekampi jātim dvepi jātiyo tissopi jātiyo catassopi jātiyo pañcapi jātiyo
 dasapi jātiyo vīsampi jātiyo timsampi jātiyo cattālīsampi jātiyo paññāsampi
 jātiyo jātisatampi jātisahassampi jātisatasahassampi anekānipi jātisatāni
 anekānipi jātisahassāni anekānipi jātisatasahassāni, “amutrāsim evaṃnāmo
 evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī
 evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādim, tatrāpāsim evaṃnāmo
 evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī
 evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno”ti, iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ
 anekavihitāṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarāmi.

Imināmaḥaṃ etaṃ jānāmi “yathā sassato attā ca loko ca vañjho
 kūṭaṭṭho esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhito, te ca sattā sandhāvanti saṃsaranti cavanti
 upapajjanti, atthitveva sassatisaman”ti. Idaṃ bhikkhave paṭhamāṃ ṭhānaṃ,
 yaṃ āgamma yaṃ ārabba eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sassatavādā sassataṃ
 attānaṃca lokaṃca paññapenti. (1)

32. Dutiye ca bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā kimāgamma kimārabba
 sassatavādā sassataṃ attānaṃca lokaṃca paññapenti? Idha bhikkhave ekacco
 samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā ātappamanvāya padhānāmanvāya anuyogamanvāya
 appamādamānāya sammāmanasikāramānāya tathārūpaṃ cetosamādhim
 phusati, yathāsamāhite citte anekavihitāṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati.
 Seyyathidaṃ, ekampi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭaṃ dvepi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭāni tīnapi
 saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭāni cattāripi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭāni pañcapi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭāni
 dasapi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭāni, “amutrāsim evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo
 evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto
 amutra udapādim, tatrāpāsim evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro
 evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto
 idhūpapanno”ti, iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitāṃ pubbenivāsaṃ
 anussarati.

So evamāha “sassato attā ca loko ca vaṇṇho kūṭaṭṭho esikaṭṭhāyitṭhito, te ca sattā sandhāvanti saṁsaranti cavanti upapajjanti, atthitveva sassatisamaṁ, taṁ kissa hetu, ahaṁ hi ātappamanvāya padhānamanvāya anuyogamanvāya appamādamanvāya sammāmanasikāramanvāya tathārūpaṁ cetosamādhimphusāmi, yathāsamāhite citte anekavihitaṁ pubbenivāsaṁ anussārāmi. Seyyathidaṁ, ekaṁpi saṁvaṭṭavivaṭṭaṁ dvepi saṁvaṭṭavivaṭṭāni tīṇipi saṁvaṭṭavivaṭṭāni cattāripi saṁvaṭṭavivaṭṭāni pañcapi saṁvaṭṭavivaṭṭāni dasapi saṁvaṭṭavivaṭṭāni, “amutrāsiṁ evaṁnāmo evaṁgotto evaṁvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṁsukhadukkhappaṭisaṁvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādiṁ, tatrāpāsiṁ evaṁnāmo evaṁgotto evaṁvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṁsukhadukkhappaṭisaṁvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno”ti, iti sākāraṁ sa-uddesaṁ anekavihitaṁ pubbenivāsaṁ anussārāmi.

Imināmahaṁ etaṁ jānāmi “yathā sassato attā ca loko ca vaṇṇho kūṭaṭṭho esikaṭṭhāyitṭhito, te ca sattā sandhāvanti saṁsaranti cavanti upapajjanti, atthitveva sassatisaman”ti. Idaṁ bhikkhave dutiyaṁ tṭhānaṁ, yaṁ āgama yaṁ ārabba eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sassatavādā sassataṁ attānaṁca lokaṁca paññapenti. (2)

33. Tatiye ca bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā kimāgama kimārabba sassatavādā sassataṁ attānaṁca lokaṁca paññapenti? Idha bhikkhave ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā ātappamanvāya padhānamanvāya anuyogamanvāya appamādamanvāya sammāmanasikāramanvāya tathārūpaṁ cetosamādhimphusati, yathāsamāhite citte anekavihitaṁ pubbenivāsaṁ anussarati. Seyyathidaṁ, dasapi saṁvaṭṭavivaṭṭāni vīsaṁpi saṁvaṭṭavivaṭṭāni timsaṁpi saṁvaṭṭavivaṭṭāni cattālīsaṁpi saṁvaṭṭavivaṭṭāni, “amutrāsiṁ evaṁnāmo evaṁgotto evaṁvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṁsukhadukkhappaṭisaṁvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādiṁ, tatrāpāsiṁ evaṁnāmo evaṁgotto evaṁvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṁsukhadukkhappaṭisaṁvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno”ti, iti sākāraṁ sa-uddesaṁ anekavihitaṁ pubbenivāsaṁ anussarati.

So evamāha “sassato attā ca loko ca vañjho kūṭaṭṭho esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhito, te ca sattā sandhāvanti saṁsaranti cavanti upapajjanti, atthitveva sassatisamaṁ. Taṁ kissa hetu, ahaṁ hi ātappamanvāya padhānamanvāya anuyogamanvāya appamādamanvāya sammāmanasikāramanvāya tathārūpaṁ cetosamādhim phusāmi, yathāsamāhite citte anekavihiṭaṁ pubbenivāsaṁ anussarāmi. Seyyathidaṁ, dasapi saṁvaṭṭavivaṭṭāni vīsāmpi saṁvaṭṭavivaṭṭāni tiṁsāmpi saṁvaṭṭavivaṭṭāni cattālīsāmpi saṁvaṭṭavivaṭṭāni, “amutrāsīm evaṁnāmo evaṁgotto evaṁvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṁsukhadukkhappaṭisaṁvedī evaṁāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādim, tatrāpāsīm evaṁnāmo evaṁgotto evaṁvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṁsukhadukkhappaṭisaṁvedī evaṁāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno”ti, iti sākāraṁ sa-uddesaṁ anekavihiṭaṁ pubbenivāsaṁ anussarāmi.

Imināmaṁ etaṁ jānāmi “yathā sassato attā ca loko ca vañjho kūṭaṭṭho esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhito, te ca sattā sandhāvanti saṁsaranti cavanti upapajjanti, atthitveva sassatisamaṁ”ti, idaṁ bhikkhave tatiyaṁ ṭhānaṁ, yaṁ āgamma yaṁ ārabba eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sassatavādā sassataṁ attānaṅca lokaṅca paññapenti. (3)

34. Catutthe ca bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā kimāgamma kimārabba sassatavādā sassataṁ attānaṅca lokaṅca paññapenti? Idha bhikkhave ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā takkī hoti vīmaṁsī, so takkapariyāhataṁ vīmaṁsānucaritaṁ sayāṁ paṭibhānaṁ evamāha “sassato attā ca loko ca vañjho kūṭaṭṭho esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhito, te ca sattā sandhāvanti saṁsaranti cavanti upapajjanti, atthitveva sassatisamaṁ”ti, idaṁ bhikkhave catutthaṁ ṭhānaṁ, yaṁ āgamma yaṁ ārabba eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sassatavādā sassataṁ attānaṅca lokaṅca paññapenti. (4)

35. Imehi kho te bhikkhave samaṇabrāhmaṇā sassatavādā sassataṁ attānaṅca lokaṅca paññapenti catūhi vatthūhi, ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā sassatavādā sassataṁ attānaṅca lokaṅca paññapenti, sabbe te imeheva catūhi vatthūhi, etesaṁ vā aññatarena, natthi ito bahiddhā.

36. Tayidaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgato pajānāti “ime diṭṭhiṭṭhānā evaṃgahitā evaṃparāmatṭhā evaṃgatikā bhavanti evaṃ-abhisamparāyā”¹ti, tañca Tathāgato pajānāti, tato ca uttaritaraṃ pajānāti, tañca pajānanam¹ na parāmasati, aparāmasato cassa paccattaññeva nibbuti veditā. Vedanānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ veditvā anupādā vimutto bhikkhave Tathāgato.

37. Ime kho te bhikkhave dhammā gambhīrā duddasā duranubodhā santā paṇītā atakkāvacarā nipuṇā paṇḍitavedanīyā, ye Tathāgato sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti, yehi Tathāgatassa yathābhuccaṃ vaṇṇaṃ sammā vadamānā vadeyyuṃ.

Paṭhamabhāṇavāro.

Ekaccasassatavāda

38. Santi bhikkhave eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā ekaccasassatikā ekacca-asassatikā ekaccaṃ sassataṃ ekaccaṃ asassataṃ attānañca lokañca paññapenti catūhi vatthūhi. Te ca bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā kimāgama kimārabba ekaccasassatikā ekacca-asassatikā ekaccaṃ sassataṃ ekaccaṃ asassataṃ attānañca lokañca paññapenti catūhi vatthūhi?

39. Hoti kho so bhikkhave samayo, yaṃ kadāci karahaci dīghassa addhuno accayena ayaṃ loko saṃvaṭṭati, saṃvaṭṭamāne loka yebhuyyena sattā ābhassarasamvattanikā honti, te tattha honti manomayā pītibhakkhā sayampabhā antalikkhacarā subhaṭṭhāyino, ciraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ tiṭṭhanti.

40. Hoti kho so bhikkhave samayo, yaṃ kadāci karahaci dīghassa addhuno accayena ayaṃ loko vivatṭati, vivatṭamāne loka suññaṃ brahmavimānaṃ pātubhavati. Atha kho aññataro satto āyukkhayā vā puññakkhayā vā ābhassarakāyā cavitvā suññaṃ brahmavimānaṃ upapajjati,

1. Pajānam (?) Dī 3. 23 piṭṭhe Pāli-aṭṭhakathā passitabbā.

so tattha hoti manomayo pītibhakkho sayānpabho antalikkhacaro subhaṭṭhāyī, ciraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ tiṭṭhati.

41. Tassa tattha ekakassa dīgharattaṃ nivusitattā anabhirati paritassanā uppajjati “aho vata aññepi sattā itthattaṃ āgaccheyyun”ti. Atha aññepi sattā āyukkhayā vā puññakkhayā vā ābhassarakāyā cavitvā brahmavimānaṃ upapajjanti tassa sattassa saḥabyataṃ, tepi tattha honti manomayā pītibhakkhā sayānpabhā antalikkhacarā subhaṭṭhāyino, ciraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ tiṭṭhanti.

42. Tatra bhikkhave yo so satto paṭhamam upapanno, tassa evaṃ hoti “ahamasmi brahmā mahābrahmā abhibhū anabhibhūto aññadatthudaso vasavattī issaro kattā nimmitā seṭṭho sajjitā¹ vasī pitā bhūtabhabyānaṃ, mayā ime sattā nimmitā, taṃ kissa hetu, mamaṃ hi pubbe etadahosi ‘aho vata aññepi sattā itthattaṃ āgaccheyyun’ti, iti mama ca manopaṇidhi, ime ca sattā itthattaṃ āgatā”ti.

Yepi te sattā pacchā upapannā, tesampi evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ brahmā mahābrahmā abhibhū anabhibhūto aññadatthudaso vasavattī issaro kattā nimmitā seṭṭho sajjitā vasī pitā bhūtabhabyānaṃ, iminā mayaṃ bhotā brahmunā nimmitā, taṃ kissa hetu, imaṃ hi mayaṃ addasāma idha paṭhamam upapannaṃ, mayaṃ panamha pacchā upapannā”ti.

43. Tatra bhikkhave yo so satto paṭhamam upapanno, so dīghāyukataro ca hoti vaṇṇavantataro ca mahesakkhataro ca. Ye pana te sattā pacchā upapannā, te appāyukatarā ca honti dubbaṇṇatarā ca appesakkhatarā ca.

44. Thānaṃ kho panetaṃ bhikkhave vijjati, yaṃ aññataro satto tamhā kāyā cavitvā itthattaṃ āgacchati, itthattaṃ āgato samāno agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajati, agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito

1. Sajjitā (Syā, Kaṃ)

samāno ātappamanvāya padhānamanvāya anuyogamanvāya
appamādamanvāya sammāmanasikāramanvāya tathārūpaṃ cetosamādhim
phusati, yathāsamāhite citte taṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, tato paraṃ
nānussarati.

So evamāha “yo kho so bhavaṃ brahmā mahābrahmā abhibhū
anabhibhūto aññadatthudaso vasavattī issaro kattā nimmātā seṭṭho sajītā vasi
pitā bhūtabhabyānaṃ, yena mayaṃ bhotā brahmunā nimmitā, so nicco
dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati. Ye pana
mayaṃ ahumhā tena bhotā brahmunā nimmitā, te mayaṃ aniccā addhuvā
appāyukā cavanadhammā itthattaṃ āgatā”ti. Idaṃ bhikkhave paṭhamāṃ
ṭhānaṃ, yaṃ āgama yaṃ ārabba eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā ekaccasassatikā
ekacca-asassatikā ekaccaṃ sassataṃ ekaccaṃ asassataṃ attānaṃ lokaṃ
paññaṃ. (1=5)

45. Dutiye ca bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā kimāgama kimārabba
ekaccasassatikā ekacca-asassatikā ekaccaṃ sassataṃ ekaccaṃ asassataṃ
attānaṃ lokaṃ paññaṃ? Santi bhikkhave khiḍḍāpadosikā nāma devā,
te ativeḷaṃ hassakhiḍḍāratidhammasamāpannā¹ viharanti, tesāṃ ativeḷaṃ
hassakhiḍḍāratidhammasamāpannānaṃ viharataṃ sati sammussati², satiyā
sammosā te devā tamhā kāyā cavanti.

46. Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ bhikkhave vijjati, yaṃ aññataro satto tamhā
kāyā cavitvā itthattaṃ āgacchati, itthattaṃ āgato samāno agārasmā
anagāriyaṃ pabbajati, agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito samāno
ātappamanvāya padhānamanvāya anuyogamanvāya appamādamanvāya
sammāmanasikāramanvāya tathārūpaṃ cetosamādhim phusati,
yathāsamāhite citte taṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, tato paraṃ nānussarati.

So evamāha “ye kho te bhonto devā na khiḍḍāpadosikā, te na ativeḷaṃ
hassakhiḍḍāratidhammasamāpannā viharanti, tesāṃ na ativeḷaṃ
hassakhiḍḍāratidhammasamāpannānaṃ viharataṃ sati na sammussati,

1. Hasakhiḍḍāratidhammasamāpannā (Ka)

2. Pamussati (Sī, Syā)

satiyā asammosā te devā tamhā kāyā na cavanti, niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassanti. Ye pana mayam ahumhā khiḍḍāpadosikā, te mayam ativelam hassakhiḍḍaratidhammasamāpannā viharimhā, tesam no ativelam hassakhiḍḍaratidhammasamāpannānam viharataṃ sati sammussati, satiyā sammosā evam mayam tamhā kāyā cutā aniccā addhuvā appāyukā cavanadhammā itthattaṃ āgatā”ti. Idam bhikkhave dutiyam ṭhānam, yaṃ āgama yaṃ ārabha eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā ekaccasassatikā ekacca-asassatikā ekaccaṃ sassataṃ ekaccaṃ asassataṃ attānaṃ lokaṃ paññapenti. (2=6)

47. Tatiye ca bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā kimāgama kimārabha ekaccasassatikā ekacca-asassatikā ekaccaṃ sassataṃ ekaccaṃ asassataṃ attānaṃ lokaṃ paññapenti? Santi bhikkhave manopadosikā nāma devā, te ativelam aññamaññaṃ upanijjhāyanti, te ativelam aññamaññaṃ upanijjhāyantā aññamaññaṃhi cittāni padūsentī, te aññamaññaṃ paduṭṭhacittā kilantakāyā kilantacittā te devā tamhā kāyā cavanti.

48. Ṭhānam kho panetaṃ bhikkhave vijjati, yaṃ aññataro satto tamhā kāyā cavitvā itthattaṃ āgacchati, itthattaṃ āgato samāno agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajati, agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito samāno ātappamanvāya padhānamanvāya anuyogamanvāya appamādamanvāya sammāmanasikāramanvāya tathārūpaṃ cetosamādhim phusati, yathāsamāhite citte taṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, tato paraṃ nānussarati.

So evamāha “ye kho te bhonto devā na manopadosikā, te nāivelam aññamaññaṃ upanijjhāyanti, te nāivelam aññamaññaṃ upanijjhāyantā aññamaññaṃhi cittāni nappadūsentī, te aññamaññaṃ appaduṭṭhacittā akilantakāyā akilantacittā te devā tamhā kāyā na cavanti, niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassanti. Ye pana mayam ahumhā manopadosikā, te mayam ativelam aññamaññaṃ upanijjhāyimhā, te mayam ativelam aññamaññaṃ upanijjhāyantā aññamaññaṃhi cittāni padūsimhā, te mayam aññamaññaṃ paduṭṭhacittā kilantakāyā kilantacittā, evam mayam tamhā kāyā cutā aniccā addhuvā appāyukā cavanadhammā itthattaṃ

āgata”ti. Idam bhikkhave tatiyaṃ tḥānaṃ, yaṃ āgamma yaṃ ārabba eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā ekaccasassatikā ekacca-asassatikā ekaccaṃ sassataṃ ekaccaṃ asassataṃ attānaṃ lokaṃ paññapenti. (3=7)

49. Catutthe ca bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā kimāgamma kimārabba ekaccasassatikā ekacca-asassatikā ekaccaṃ sassataṃ ekaccaṃ asassataṃ attānaṃ lokaṃ paññapenti? Idha bhikkhave ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā takkī hoti vīmaṃsī, so takkapariyāhataṃ vīmaṃsānucaritaṃ sayamaṇapaṭibhānaṃ evamāha “yaṃ kho idam vuccati cakkhum itipi sotam itipi ghānaṃ itipi jivhā itipi kāyo itipi, ayaṃ attā anicco addhuvo asassato vipariṇāmadhammo, yaṃ kho idam vuccati cittanti vā manoti vā viññānanti vā, ayaṃ attā nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo sassatisamaṃ tatheva tḥassati”ti. Idam bhikkhave catutthaṃ tḥānaṃ, yaṃ āgamma yaṃ ārabba eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā ekaccasassatikā ekacca-asassatikā ekaccaṃ sassataṃ ekaccaṃ asassataṃ attānaṃ lokaṃ paññapenti. (4=8)

50. Imehi kho te bhikkhave samaṇabrāhmaṇā ekaccasassatikā ekacca-asassatikā ekaccaṃ sassataṃ ekaccaṃ asassataṃ attānaṃ lokaṃ paññapenti catūhi vatthūhi. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ekaccasassatikā ekacca-asassatikā ekaccaṃ sassataṃ ekaccaṃ asassataṃ attānaṃ lokaṃ paññapenti, sabbe te imeheva catūhi vatthūhi, etesaṃ vā aññatarena, natthi ito bahiddhā.

51. Tayidaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgato pajānāti “ime diṭṭhiṭṭhānā evaṃgahitā evaṃparāmaṭṭhā evaṃgatikā bhavanti evaṃ-abhisamparāyā”ti, taṃca Tathāgato pajānāti, tato ca uttaritaraṃ pajānāti, taṃca pajānanaṃ na parāmasati, aparāmasato cassa paccattaññeva nibbuti viditā, vedanānaṃ samudayaṃ atthaṅgamaṃ assādaṃ ādīnavaṃ nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ viditvā anupādāvimutto bhikkhave Tathāgato.

52. Ime kho te bhikkhave dhammā gambhīrā duddasā duranubodhā santā paṇītā atakkāvacarā nipuṇā paṇḍitavedanīyā, ye Tathāgato

sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti, yehi Tathāgatassa yathābhuccam vaṇṇam sammā vadamānā vadeyyum.

Antānantavāda

53. Santi bhikkhave eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā antānantikā antānantam lokassa paññapenti catūhi vatthūhi. Te ca bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā kimāgamma kimārabha antānantikā antānantam lokassa paññapenti catūhi vatthūhi?

54. Idha bhikkhave ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā ātappamanvāya padhānamanvāya anuyogamanvāya appamādamanvāya sammāmanasikāramanvāya tathārūpaṃ cetosamādhim phusati, yathāsamāhite citte antasaññī lokasmim viharati.

So evamāha “antavā ayaṃ loko parivaṭumo, taṃ kissa hetu, ahaṃ hi ātappamanvāya padhānamanvāya anuyogamanvāya appamādamanvāya sammāmanasikāramanvāya tathārūpaṃ cetosamādhim phusāmi, yathāsamāhite citte antasaññī lokasmim viharāmi, imināmahaṃ etaṃ jānāmi yathā antavā ayaṃ loko parivaṭumo”ti. Idam bhikkhave paṭhamam tṭhanam, yaṃ āgamma yaṃ ārabha eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā antānantikā antānantam lokassa paññapenti. (1=9)

55. Dutiye ca bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā kimāgamma kimārabha antānantikā antānantam lokassa paññapenti? Idha bhikkhave ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā ātappamanvāya padhānamanvāya anuyogamanvāya appamādamanvāya sammāmanasikāramanvāya tathārūpaṃ cetosamādhim phusati, yathāsamāhite citte anantasaññī lokasmim viharati.

So evamāha “ananto ayaṃ loko apariyanto. Ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evamāhaṃsu ‘antavā ayaṃ loko parivaṭumo’ti, tesaṃ musā. Ananto ayaṃ loko apariyanto, taṃ kissa hetu, ahaṃ hi ātappamanvāya padhānamanvāya anuyogamanvāya appamādamanvāya sammāmanasikāramanvāya tathārūpaṃ cetosamādhim

phusāmi, yathāsamāhite citte anantasaññī lokasmiṃ viharāmi, imināmahaṃ etaṃ jānāmi yathā ananto ayaṃ loko apariyanto”ti. Idaṃ bhikkhave dutiyaṃ ṭhānaṃ, yaṃ āgama yaṃ ārabba eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā antānantikā antānantaṃ lokassa paññapenti. (2=10)

56. Tatiye ca bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā kimāgama kimārabba antānantikā antānantaṃ lokassa paññapenti? Idha bhikkhave ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā ātappamanvāya padhānamanvāya anuyogamanvāya appamādamanvāya sammāmanasikāramanvāya tathārūpaṃ cetosamādhim phusati, yathāsamāhite citte uddhamadho antasaññī lokasmiṃ viharati tiriyaṃ anantasaññī.

So evamāha “antavā ca ayaṃ loko ananto ca. Ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evamāhaṃsu ‘antavā ayaṃ loko parivaṭumo’ti, tesāṃ musā. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evamāhaṃsu ‘ananto ayaṃ loko apariyanto’ti, tesampi musā. Antavā ca ayaṃ loko ananto ca, taṃ kissa hetu, ahaṃ hi ātappamanvāya padhānamanvāya anuyogamanvāya appamādamanvāya sammāmanasikāramanvāya tathārūpaṃ cetosamādhim phusāmi, yathāsamāhite citte uddhamadho antasaññī lokasmiṃ viharāmi tiriyaṃ anantasaññī, imināmahaṃ etaṃ jānāmi yathā antavā ca ayaṃ loko ananto cā”ti. Idaṃ bhikkhave tatiyaṃ ṭhānaṃ, yaṃ āgama yaṃ ārabba eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā antānantikā antānantaṃ lokassa paññapenti. (3=11)

57. Catutthe ca bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā kimāgama kimārabba antānantikā antānantaṃ lokassa paññapenti? Idha bhikkhave ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā takkī hoti vīmaṃsī, so takkapariyāhataṃ vīmaṃsānucaritaṃ sayamaṇṇaṃ evamāha “nevāyaṃ loko antavā, na paṇānanto. Ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evamāhaṃsu ‘antavā ayaṃ loko parivaṭumo’ti, tesāṃ musā. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evamāhaṃsu ‘ananto ayaṃ loko apariyanto’ti, tesampi musā. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evamāhaṃsu ‘antavā ca ayaṃ loko ananto cā’ti, tesampi musā. Nevāyaṃ loko

antavā, na panānanto”ti. Idam bhikkhave catuttham tñanam, yam āgama yam ārabha eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā antānantikā antānantam lokassa paññapenti. (4=12)

58. Imehi kho te bhikkhave samaṇabrāhmaṇā antānantikā antānantam lokassa paññapenti catūhi vatthūhi. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā antānantikā antānantam lokassa paññapenti, sabbe te imeheva catūhi vatthūhi, etesam vā aññatarena, natthi ito bahiddhā.

59. Tayidam bhikkhave Tathāgato pajānāti “ime diṭṭhiṭṭhānā evaṃgahitā evaṃparāmaṭṭhā evaṃgatikā bhavanti evaṃabhisamparāyā”ti, tañca Tathāgato pajānāti, tato ca uttaritaram pajānāti, tañca pajānanam na parāmasati, aparāmasato cassa paccattaññeva nibbuti veditā, vedanānam samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam veditvā anupādāvimutto bhikkhave Tathāgato.

60. Ime kho te bhikkhave dhammā gambhīrā duddasā duranubodhā santā paṇītā atakkāvacarā nipuṇā paṇḍitavedanīyā, ye Tathāgato sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti, yehi Tathāgatassa yathābhuccam vaṇṇam sammā vadamānā vadeyyum.

Amarāvikkhepavāda

61. Santi bhikkhave eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā amarāvikkhepikā tattha tattha pañham puṭṭhā samānā vācāvikkhepaṃ āpajjanti amarāvikkhepaṃ catūhi vatthūhi. Te ca bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā kimāgama kimārabha amarāvikkhepikā tattha tattha pañham puṭṭhā samānā vācāvikkhepaṃ āpajjanti amarāvikkhepaṃ catūhi vatthūhi?

62. Idha bhikkhave ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā “idamkusalan”ti yathābhūtam nappajānāti, “idamakusalan”ti yathābhūtam nappajānāti, tassa evam hoti “aham kho ‘idam kusalan’ti yathābhūtam nappajānāmi, ‘idam akusalan’ti yathābhūtam nappajānāmi, ahañce kho pana

‘Idaṃ kusalan’ti yathābhūtaṃ appajānanto ‘idaṃ akusalan’ti yathābhūtaṃ appajānanto ‘idaṃ kusalan’ti vā byākareyyaṃ, ‘idaṃ akusalan’ti vā byākareyyaṃ, taṃ mamassa musā. Yaṃ mamassa musā, so mamassa vighāto. Yo mamassa vighāto, so mamassa antarāyo”ti. Iti so musāvādabhayā musāvādaparijegucchā nevidaṃ kusalanti byākaroti, na panidaṃ akusalanti byākaroti, tattha tattha pañhaṃ puṭṭho samāno vācāvikkhepaṃ āpajjati amarāvikkhepaṃ “evantipi me no, tathātipi me no, aññathātipi me no, notipi me no, no notipi me no”ti. Idaṃ bhikkhave paṭhamāṃ ṭhānaṃ, yaṃ āgamma yaṃ ārabba eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā amarāvikkhepikā tattha tattha pañhaṃ puṭṭhā samānā vācāvikkhepaṃ āpajjanti amarāvikkhepaṃ. (1=13)

63. Dutiye ca bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā kimāgamma kimārabba amarāvikkhepikā tattha tattha pañhaṃ puṭṭhā samānā vācāvikkhepaṃ āpajjanti amarāvikkhepaṃ? Idha bhikkhave ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā “idaṃ kusalan”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, “idaṃ akusalan”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ kho ‘idaṃ kusalan’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāmi, ‘idaṃ akusalan’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāmi, ahañce kho pana ‘idaṃ kusalan’ti yathābhūtaṃ appajānanto ‘idaṃ akusalan’ti yathābhūtaṃ appajānanto ‘idaṃ kusalan’ti vā byākareyyaṃ, ‘idaṃ akusalan’ti vā byākareyyaṃ, tattha me assa chando vā rāgo vā doso vā paṭigho vā. Yattha¹ me assa chando vā rāgo vā doso vā paṭigho vā, taṃ mamassa upādānaṃ. Yaṃ mamassa upādānaṃ, so mamassa vighāto. Yo mamassa vighāto, so mamassa antarāyo”ti. Iti so upādānabhayā upādānaparijegucchā nevidaṃ kusalanti byākaroti, na panidaṃ akusalanti byākaroti, tattha tattha pañhaṃ puṭṭho samāno vācāvikkhepaṃ āpajjati amarāvikkhepaṃ “evantipi me no, tathātipi me no, aññathātipi me no, notipi me no, no notipi me no”ti. Idaṃ bhikkhave dutiyaṃ ṭhānaṃ, yaṃ āgamma yaṃ ārabba eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā

1. Yo (?)

amarāvikkhepikā tattha tattha pañhaṃ puṭṭhā samānā vācāvikkhepaṃ
āpajjanti amarāvikkhepaṃ. (2=14)

64. Tatiye ca bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā kimāgamma kimārabba
amarāvikkhepikā tattha tattha pañhaṃ puṭṭhā samānā vācāvikkhepaṃ
āpajjanti amarāvikkhepaṃ? Idha bhikkhave ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā
“idaṃkusalan”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, “idaṃakusalan”ti yathābhūtaṃ
nappajānāti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ kho ‘idaṃ kusalan’ti yathābhūtaṃ
nappajānāmi, ‘idaṃ akusalan’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāmi, ahañce kho pana
‘idaṃ kusalan’ti yathābhūtaṃ appajānanto ‘idaṃ akusalan’ti yathābhūtaṃ
appajānanto ‘idaṃ kusalan’ti vā byākareyyaṃ, ‘idaṃ akusalan’ti vā
byākareyyaṃ. Santi hi kho samaṇabrāhmaṇā paṇḍitā nipuṇā
kataparappavādā vāavedhirūpā, te bhindantā¹ maññe caranti paññāgatena
diṭṭhigatāni, te maṃ tattha samanuyuñjeyyuraṃ samanugāheyyuraṃ
samanubhāseyyuraṃ. Ye maṃ tattha samanuyuñjeyyuraṃ samanugāheyyuraṃ
samanubhāseyyuraṃ, tesāhaṃ na sampāyeyyaṃ. Yesāhaṃ na sampāyeyyaṃ,
so mamassa vighāto, yo mamassa vighāto, so mamassa antarāyo”ti, iti so
anuyogabhayā anuyogaparijegucchā nevidaṃ kusalanti byākaroti, na
panidaṃ akusalanti byākaroti, tattha tattha pañhaṃ puṭṭho samāno
vācāvikkhepaṃ āpajjati amarāvikkhepaṃ “evantipi me no, tathātipi me no,
aññathātipi me no, notipi me no, no notipi me no”ti. Idam bhikkhave
tatiyaṃ ṭhānaṃ, yaṃ āgama yaṃ ārabba eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā
amarāvikkhepikā tattha tattha pañhaṃ puṭṭhā samānā vācāvikkhepaṃ
āpajjanti amarāvikkhepaṃ. (3=15)

65. Catutthe ca bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā kimāgamma kimārabba
amarāvikkhepikā tattha tattha pañhaṃ puṭṭhā samānā vācāvikkhepaṃ
āpajjanti amarāvikkhepaṃ? Idha bhikkhave ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā
mando hoti momūho, so mandattā momūhattā tattha tattha pañhaṃ puṭṭho
samāno vācāvikkhepaṃ āpajjati amarāvikkhepaṃ “atthi paro loko”ti iti ce
maṃ pucchasi, “atthi paro loko”ti iti ce

1. Vobhindantā (Sī, I)

me assa, “atthi paro loko”ti iti te naṃ byākareyyaṃ, evantipi me no, tathātipi me no, aññathātipi me no, notipi me no, no notipi me noti. Natthi paro loko -pa-. Atthi ca natthi ca paro loko -pa-. Nevatthi na natthi paro loko -pa-. Atthi sattā opapātikā -pa-. Natthi sattā opapātikā -pa-. Atthi ca natthi ca sattā opapātikā -pa-. Nevatthi na natthi sattā opapātikā -pa-. Atthi sukatadukkaṭāṇaṃ¹ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko -pa-. Natthi sukatadukkaṭāṇaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko -pa-. Atthi ca natthi ca sukatadukkaṭāṇaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko -pa-. Nevatthi na natthi sukatadukkaṭāṇaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko -pa-. Hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā -pa-. Na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā -pa-. Hoti ca na ca hoti² tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā -pa-. Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti iti ce maṃ pucchasi, “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti iti ce me assa, “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti iti te naṃ byākareyyaṃ, evantipi me no, tathātipi me no, aññathātipi me no, notipi me no, no notipi me noti. Idaṃ bhikkhave catutthaṃ ṭhānaṃ, yaṃ āgamma yaṃ ārabha eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā amarāvikkhepikā tattha tattha paṇhaṃ puṭṭhā samānā vācāvikkhepaṃ āpajjanti amarāvikkhepaṃ. (4=16)

66. Imehi kho te bhikkhave samaṇabrāhmaṇā amarāvikkhepikā tattha tattha paṇhaṃ puṭṭhā samānā vācāvikkhepaṃ āpajjanti amarāvikkhepaṃ catūhi vatthūhi. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā amarāvikkhepikā tattha tattha paṇhaṃ puṭṭhā samānā vācāvikkhepaṃ āpajjanti amarāvikkhepaṃ, sabbe te imeheva catūhi vatthūhi etesaṃ vā aññatarena, natthi ito bahiddhā -pa- yehi Tathāgatassa yathābhuccaṃ vaṇṇaṃ sammā vadamānā vadeyyuṃ.

Adhiccasaṃuppannavāda

67. Santi bhikkhave eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā adhiccasaṃuppannikā adhiccasaṃuppannaṃ attānaṃ lokaṃ paṇṇapenti dvīhi vatthūhi. Te ca bhonto

1. Sukaṭadukkaṭāṇaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Na hoti ca (Sī, Ka)

samaṇabrāhmaṇā kimāgamma kimārabba adhiccasamuppannikā
adhiccasamuppannaṃ attānaṃca lokaṃca paññapenti dvīhi vatthūhi?

68. Santi bhikkhave asaṇṇasattā nāma devā, saṇṇuppādā ca pana te devā tamhā kāyā cavanti. Tānaṃ kho panetaṃ bhikkhave vijjati, yaṃ aṇṇataro satto tamhā kāyā cavitvā itthattaṃ āgacchati, itthattaṃ āgato samāno agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajati, agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito samāno ātappamanvāya padhānamanvāya anuyogamanvāya appamādamanvāya sammāmanasikāramanvāya tathārūpaṃ cetosamādhim phusati, yathāsamāhite citte saṇṇuppādaṃ anussarati, tato paraṃ nānussarati. So evamāha “adhiccasamuppanno attā ca loko ca, taṃ kissa hetu, ahaṃ hi pubbe nāhosim, somhi etarahi ahutvā santatāya pariṇato”ti. Idaṃ bhikkhave paṭhamāṃ tñānaṃ, yaṃ āgamma yaṃ ārabba eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā adhiccasamuppannikā adhiccasamuppannaṃ attānaṃca lokaṃca paññapenti. (1=17)

69. Dutiye ca bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā kimāgamma kimārabba adhiccasamuppannikā adhiccasamuppannaṃ attānaṃca lokaṃca paññapenti? Idha bhikkhave ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā takkī hoti vīmaṃsī, so takkapariyāhataṃ vīmaṃsānucaritaṃ sayāṃpaṭibhānaṃ evamāha “adhiccasamuppanno attā ca loko cā”ti. Idaṃ bhikkhave dutiyaṃ tñānaṃ, yaṃ āgamma yaṃ ārabba eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā adhiccasamuppannikā adhiccasamuppannaṃ attānaṃca lokaṃca paññapenti. (2=18)

70. Imehi kho te bhikkhave samaṇabrāhmaṇā adhiccasamuppannikā adhiccasamuppannaṃ attānaṃca lokaṃca paññapenti dvīhi vatthūhi, ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā adhiccasamuppannikā adhiccasamuppannaṃ attānaṃca lokaṃca paññapenti, sabbe te imeheva dvīhi vatthūhi, etesaṃ vā aṇṇatarena, natthi ito bahiddhā -pa- yehi Tathāgatassa yathābhuccaṃ vaṇṇaṃ sammā vadamānā vadeyyuṃ.

71. Imehi kho te bhikkhave samaṇabrāhmaṇā pubbantakappikā pubbantānudiṭṭhino pubbantaṃ ārabba anekavihitāni adhimuttipadāni abhivadanti

aṭṭhārasahi vatthūhi. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā pubbantakappikā pubbantānudiṭṭhino pubbantamārabba anekavihitāni adhimuttipadāni abhivadanti, sabbe te imeheva aṭṭhārasahi vatthūhi, etesaṃ vā aññatarena, natthi ito bahiddhā.

72. Tayidaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgato pajānāti “ime diṭṭhiṭṭhānā evaṃgahitā evaṃparāmaṭṭhā evaṃgatikā bhavanti evaṃ-abhisamparāyā”ti, taṅca Tathāgato pajānāti, tato ca uttaritaraṃ pajānāti, taṅca pajānanaṃ na parāmasati, aparāmasato cassa paccattaññeva nibbuti vidiṭā, vedanānaṃ samudayaṅca atthaṅgamaṅca assādaṅca ādīnavaṅca nissaraṇaṅca yathābhūtaṃ veditvā anupādāvimutto bhikkhave Tathāgato.

73. Ime kho te bhikkhave dhammā gambhīrā duddasā duranubodhā santā paṇītā atakkāvacarā nipuṇā paṇḍitavedanīyā, ye Tathāgato sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti, yehi Tathāgatassa yathābhuccaṃ vaṇṇaṃ sammā vadamānā vadeyyuṃ.

Dutiyabhāṇavāro.

Aparantakappika

74. Santi bhikkhave eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā aparantakappikā aparantānudiṭṭhino aparantaṃ ārabba anekavihitāni adhimuttipadāni abhivadanti catucattārīsāya¹ vatthūhi. Te ca bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā kimāgama kimārabba aparantakappikā aparantānudiṭṭhino aparantaṃ ārabba anekavihitāni adhimuttipadāni abhivadanti catucattārīsāya vatthūhi?

Saññivāda

75. Santi bhikkhave eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā uddhamāghātanikā saññivādā uddhamāghātaṃ saññim attānaṃ paññapenti soḷasahi vatthūhi.

1. Catucattārīsāya (Syā, Kaṃ)

Te ca bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā kimāgamma kimārabha uddhamāghātanikā saññivādā uddhamāghātanam saññim attānam paññapenti soḷasahi vatthūhi?

76. Rūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā, saññīti nam paññapenti. Arūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā, saññīti nam paññapenti. Rūpī ca arūpī ca attā hoti -pa-. Nevarūpī nārūpī attā hoti. Antavā attā hoti. Anantavā attā hoti. Antavā ca anantavā ca attā hoti. Nevantavā nānantavā attā hoti. Ekattasaññī attā hoti. Nānattasaññī attā hoti. Parittasaññī attā hoti. Appamāṇasaññī attā hoti. Ekantasukhī attā hoti. Ekantadukkhī attā hoti. Sukhadukkhī attā hoti. Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā, saññīti nam paññapenti. (16=34)

77. Imehi kho te bhikkhave samaṇabrāhmaṇā uddhamāghātanikā saññivādā uddhamāghātanam saññim attānam paññapenti soḷasahi vatthūhi. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā uddhamāghātanikā saññivādā uddhamāghātanam saññim attānam paññapenti, sabbe te imeheva soḷasahi vatthūhi, etesaṃ vā aññatarena, natthi ito bahiddhā -pa- yehi Tathāgatassa yathābhuccaṃ vaṇṇam sammā vadamānā vadeyyum.

Asaññivāda

78. Santi bhikkhave eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā uddhamāghātanikā asaññivādā uddhamāghātanam asaññim attānam paññapenti aññhahi vatthūhi. Te ca bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā kimāgamma kimārabha uddhamāghātanikā asaññivādā uddhamāghātanam asaññim attānam paññapenti aññhahi vatthūhi?

79. Rūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā, asaññīti nam paññapenti. Arūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā, asaññīti nam paññapenti. Rūpī ca arūpī ca attā hoti -pa-. Nevarūpī nārūpī attā hoti. Antavā attā hoti. Anantavā attā hoti. Antavā ca anantavā ca attā hoti. Nevantavā nānantavā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā, asaññīti nam paññapenti. (8=24=42)

80. Imehi kho te bhikkhave samaṇabrāhmaṇā uddhamāghātanikā asaṇṇivādā uddhamāghātanam asaṇṇim attānam paṇṇapenti aṭṭhahi vatthūhi. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā uddhamāghātanikā asaṇṇivādā uddhamāghātanam asaṇṇim attānam paṇṇapenti, sabbe te imeheva aṭṭhahi vatthūhi, etesaṃ vā aṇṇatarena, natthi ito bahiddhā -pa-yehi Tathāgatassa yathābhuccaṃ vaṇṇaṃ sammā vadamānā vadeyyuṃ.

Nevasaṇṇivāda

81. Santi bhikkhave eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā uddhamāghātanikā nevasaṇṇivādā uddhamāghātanam nevasaṇṇim attānam paṇṇapenti aṭṭhahi vatthūhi. Te ca bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā kimāgama kimārabba uddhamāghātanikā nevasaṇṇivādā uddhamāghātanam nevasaṇṇim attānam paṇṇapenti aṭṭhahi vatthūhi?

82. Rūpī attā hoti aroga paraṃ maraṇā, nevasaṇṇivādaṃ nam paṇṇapenti. Arūpī attā hoti -pa-. Rūpī ca arūpī ca attā hoti. Nevarūpī nārūpī attā hoti. Antavā attā hoti. Anantavā attā hoti. Antavā ca anantavā ca attā hoti. Nevantavā nānantavā attā hoti aroga paraṃ maraṇā, nevasaṇṇivādaṃ nam paṇṇapenti. (8=32=50)

83. Imehi kho te bhikkhave samaṇabrāhmaṇā uddhamāghātanikā nevasaṇṇivādā uddhamāghātanam nevasaṇṇim attānam paṇṇapenti aṭṭhahi vatthūhi. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā uddhamāghātanikā nevasaṇṇivādā uddhamāghātanam nevasaṇṇim attānam paṇṇapenti, sabbe te imeheva aṭṭhahi vatthūhi -pa- yehi Tathāgatassa yathābhuccaṃ vaṇṇaṃ sammā vadamānā vadeyyuṃ.

Ucchedavāda

84. Santi bhikkhave eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā ucchedavādā sato sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paṇṇapenti sattahi vatthūhi. Te ca

bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā kimāgamma kimārabbha ucchedavādā sato sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññapenti sattahi vatthūhi?

85. Idha bhikkhave ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādī hoti evaṃdiṭṭhi¹ “yato kho bho ayaṃ attā rūpī cātumahābhūtika mātāpettikasambhavo kāyassa bheda ucchijjati vinassati, na hoti paraṃ maraṇā, ettāvatā kho bho ayaṃ attā sammā samucchinno hoti”ti. Ittheke sato sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññapenti. (1=33=51)

86. Tamañño evamāha “atthi kho bho eso attā, yaṃ tvaṃ vadesi, neso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṃ attā ettāvatā sammā samucchinno hoti. Atthi kho bho añño attā dibbo rūpī kāmāvacaro kabalīkārāhārabhakkho, taṃ tvaṃ na jānāsi na passasi, tamahaṃ jānāmi passāmi, so kho bho attā yato kāyassa bheda ucchijjati vinassati, na hoti paraṃ maraṇā, ettāvatā kho bho ayaṃ attā sammā samucchinno hoti”ti. Ittheke sato sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññapenti. (2=34=52)

87. Tamañño evamāha “atthi kho bho eso attā, yaṃ tvaṃ vadesi, neso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṃ attā ettāvatā sammā samucchinno hoti. Atthi kho bho añño attā dibbo rūpī manomayo sabbaṅgapaccaṅgī ahīnindriyo, taṃ tvaṃ na jānāsi na passasi, tamahaṃ jānāmi passāmi, so kho bho attā yato kāyassa bheda ucchijjati vinassati, na hoti paraṃ maraṇā, ettāvatā kho bho ayaṃ attā sammā samucchinno hoti”ti. Ittheke sato sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññapenti. (3=35=53)

88. Tamañño evamāha “atthi kho bho eso attā, yaṃ tvaṃ vadesi, neso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṃ attā

ettāvatā sammā samucchinno hoti. Atthi kho bho añño attā sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā ‘ananto ākāso’ti ākāsañācāyatanūpago, taṃ tvaṃ na jānāsi na passasi, tamahaṃ jānāmi passāmi, so kho bho attā yato kāyassa bheda ucchijjati vinassati, na hoti paraṃ maraṇā, ettāvatā kho bho ayaṃ attā sammā samucchinno hoti”ti. Ittheke sato sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññapenti. (4=36=54)

89. Tamañño evamāha “atthi kho bho eso attā, yaṃ tvaṃ vadesi, neso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṃ attā ettāvatā sammā samucchinno hoti. Atthi kho bho añño attā sabbaso ākāsañācāyatanānaṃ samatikkamma ‘anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ’ti Viññāṇañācāyatanūpago, taṃ tvaṃ na jānāsi na passasi, tamahaṃ jānāmi passāmi, so kho bho attā yato kāyassa bheda ucchijjati vinassati, na hoti paraṃ maraṇā, ettāvatā kho bho ayaṃ attā sammā samucchinno hoti”ti. Ittheke sato sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññapenti. (5=37=55)

90. Tamañño evamāha “atthi kho bho eso attā, yaṃ tvaṃ vadesi, neso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṃ attā ettāvatā sammā samucchinno hoti. Atthi kho bho añño attā sabbaso viññāṇañācāyatanānaṃ samatikkamma ‘natthi kiñcī’ti Ākiñcaññāyatanūpago, taṃ tvaṃ na jānāsi na passasi, tamahaṃ jānāmi passāmi, so kho bho attā yato kāyassa bheda ucchijjati vinassati, na hoti paraṃ maraṇā, ettāvatā kho bho ayaṃ attā sammā samucchinno hoti”ti. Ittheke sato sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññapenti. (6=38=56)

91. Tamañño evamāha “atthi kho bho eso attā, yaṃ tvaṃ vadesi, neso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṃ attā ettāvatā sammā samucchinno hoti. Atthi kho bho añño

attā sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanam samatikkamma ‘santametaṃ paṇītametan’ti Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanūpago, taṃ tvaṃ na jānāsi na passasi, tamahaṃ jānāmi passāmi, so kho bho attā yato kāyassa bheda ucchijjati vinassati, na hoti paraṃ maraṇā, ettāvatā kho bho ayaṃ attā sammā samucchinnō hotī’ti. Ittheke sato sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññapenti. (7=39=57)

92. Imehi kho te bhikkhave samaṇabrāhmaṇā ucchedavādā sato sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññapenti sattahi vatthūhi. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ucchedavādā sato sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññapenti, sabbe te imeheva sattahi vatthūhi -pa- yehi Tathāgatassa yathābhuccaṃ vaṇṇaṃ sammā vadamānā vadeyyuṃ.

Diṭṭhadhammanibbānavāda

93. Santi bhikkhave eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā sato sattassa paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ paññapenti pañcahi vatthūhi. Te ca bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā kimāgama kimārabha diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā sato sattassa paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ paññapenti pañcahi vatthūhi?

94. Idha bhikkhave ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādī hoti evaṃdiṭṭhi “yato kho bho ayaṃ attā pañcahi kāmaguṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricāreti, ettāvatā kho bho ayaṃ attā paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ patto hotī’ti. Ittheke sato sattassa paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ paññapenti. (1=40=58)

95. Tamañño evamāha “atthi kho bho eso attā, yaṃ tvaṃ vadesi, neso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṃ attā ettāvatā paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ patto hoti, taṃ kissa hetu, kāmā hi bho aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā, tesaṃ vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā. Yato kho bho ayaṃ attā vivicca kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajam pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, ettāvatā kho bho

ayaṃ attā paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ patto hotī”ti. Ittheke sato sattassa paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ paññapenti. (2=41=59)

96. Tamañño evamāha “atthi kho bho eso attā, yaṃ tvaṃ vadesi, neso natthīti vādāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṃ attā ettāvataṃ paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ patto hoti, taṃ kissa hetu, yadeva tattha vitakkitaṃ vicāritaṃ, etenetaṃ oḷārikaṃ akkhāyati. Yato kho bho ayaṃ attā vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, ettāvataṃ kho bho ayaṃ attā paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ patto hotī”ti. Ittheke sato sattassa paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ paññapenti. (3=42=60)

97. Tamañño evamāha “atthi kho bho eso attā, yaṃ tvaṃ vadesi, neso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṃ attā ettāvataṃ paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ patto hoti, taṃ kissa hetu, yadeva tattha pītigataṃ cetaso uppilāvitattaṃ, etenetaṃ oḷārikaṃ akkhāyati. Yato kho bho ayaṃ attā pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati, sato ca sampajāno, sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti ‘upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī’ti, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, ettāvataṃ kho bho ayaṃ attā paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ patto hotī”ti. Ittheke sato sattassa paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ paññapenti. (4=43=61)

98. Tamañño evamāha “atthi kho bho eso attā, yaṃ tvaṃ vadesi, neso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṃ attā ettāvataṃ paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ patto hoti, taṃ kissa hetu, yadeva tattha sukhāmiti cetaso ābhogo, etenetaṃ oḷārikaṃ akkhāyati. Yato kho bho ayaṃ attā sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, ettāvataṃ kho bho ayaṃ attā paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ patto hotī”ti. Ittheke sato sattassa paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ paññapenti. (5=44=62)

99. Imehi kho te bhikkhave samaṇabrāhmaṇā diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā sato sattassa paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ paññapenti pañcahi vatthūhi. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā sato sattassa paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ paññapenti, sabbe te imeheva pañcahi vatthūhi -pa- yehi Tathāgatassa yathābhuccaṃ vaṇṇaṃ sammā vadamānā vadeyyuṃ.

100. Imehi kho te bhikkhave samaṇabrāhmaṇā aparantakappikā aparantānudiṭṭhino aparantaṃ ārabba anekavihitāni adhimuttipadāni abhivadanti catucattārīsāya vatthūhi. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā aparantakappikā aparantānudiṭṭhino aparantaṃ ārabba anekavihitāni adhimuttipadāni abhivadanti, sabbe te imeheva catucattārīsāya vatthūhi -pa- yehi Tathāgatassa yathābhuccaṃ vaṇṇaṃ sammā vadamānā vadeyyuṃ.

101. Imehi kho te bhikkhave samaṇabrāhmaṇā pubbantakappikā ca aparantakappikā ca pubbantāparantakappikā ca pubbantāparantānudiṭṭhino pubbantāparantaṃ ārabba anekavihitāni adhimuttipadāni abhivadanti dvāsaṭṭhiyā vatthūhi.

102. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā pubbantakappikā vā aparantakappikā vā pubbantāparantakappikā vā pubbantāparantānudiṭṭhino pubbantāparantaṃ ārabba anekavihitāni adhimuttipadāni abhivadanti, sabbe te imeheva dvāsaṭṭhiyā vatthūhi, etesaṃ vā aññatarena, natthi ito bahiddhā.

103. Tayidaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgato pajānāti “ime diṭṭhiṭṭhānā evaṃgahitā evaṃparāmaṭṭhā evaṃgatikā bhavanti evaṃ-abhisamparāyā”ti, tañca Tathāgato pajānāti, tato ca uttaritaraṃ pajānāti, tañca pajānanaṃ na parāmasati, aparāmasato cassa paccattaññeva nibbuti veditā. Vedanānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ viditvā anupādāvimutto bhikkhave Tathāgato.

104. Ime kho te bhikkhave dhammā gambhīrā duddasā duranubodhā santā paṇīṭā atakkāvacarā nipuṇā paṇḍitavedanīyā, ye Tathāgato sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti, yehi Tathāgatassa yathābhuccam vaṇṇam sammā vadamānā vadeyyuṃ.

Paritassitavipphanditavāra

105. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā sassatavādā sassatam attānaṇca lokaṇca paññapenti catūhi vatthūhi, tadapi tesam bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ ajānataṃ apassataṃ vedayitaṃ taṇhāgatānaṃ paritassitavipphanditameva.

106. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā ekaccasassatikā ekacca-asassatikā ekaccam sassatam ekaccam asassatam attānaṇca lokaṇca paññapenti catūhi vatthūhi, tadapi tesam bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ ajānataṃ apassataṃ vedayitaṃ taṇhāgatānaṃ paritassitavipphanditameva.

107. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā antānantikā antānantam lokassa paññapenti catūhi vatthūhi, tadapi tesam bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ ajānataṃ apassataṃ vedayitaṃ taṇhāgatānaṃ paritassitavipphanditameva.

108. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā amarāvikkhepikā tattha tattha pañham puṭṭhā samānā vācāvikkhepaṃ āpajjanti amarāvikkhepaṃ catūhi vatthūhi, tadapi tesam bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ ajānataṃ apassataṃ vedayitaṃ taṇhāgatānaṃ paritassitavipphanditameva.

109. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā adhiccasamuppannikā adhiccasamuppannam attānaṇca lokaṇca paññapenti dvīhi vatthūhi, tadapi tesam bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ ajānataṃ apassataṃ vedayitaṃ taṇhāgatānaṃ paritassitavipphanditameva.

110. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā pubbantakappikā pubbantānudiṭṭhino pubbantam ārabha anekavihitāni adhimuttipadāni abhivadanti

aṭṭhārasahi vatthūhi, tadapi tesam bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ ajānataṃ apassataṃ vedayitaṃ taṇhāgatānaṃ paritassitavipphanditameva.

111. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā uddhamāghātānikā saññīvādā uddhamāghātanaṃ saññiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti soḷasahi vatthūhi, tadapi tesam bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ ajānataṃ apassataṃ vedayitaṃ taṇhāgatānaṃ paritassitavipphanditameva.

112. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā uddhamāghātānikā asaññīvādā uddhamāghātanaṃ asaññiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti aṭṭhahi vatthūhi, tadapi tesam bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ ajānataṃ apassataṃ vedayitaṃ taṇhāgatānaṃ paritassitavipphanditameva.

113. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā uddhamāghātānikā nevasaññīnāsaññīvādā uddhamāghātanaṃ nevasaññīnāsaññiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti aṭṭhahi vatthūhi, tadapi tesam bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ ajānataṃ apassataṃ vedayitaṃ taṇhāgatānaṃ paritassitavipphanditameva.

114. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā ucchedavādā sato sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññapenti sattahi vatthūhi, tadapi tesam bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ ajānataṃ apassataṃ vedayitaṃ taṇhāgatānaṃ paritassitavipphanditameva.

115. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā sato sattassa paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ paññapenti pañcahi vatthūhi, tadapi tesam bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ ajānataṃ apassataṃ vedayitaṃ taṇhāgatānaṃ paritassitavipphanditameva.

116. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā aparantakappikā aparantānudiṭṭhino aparantaṃ ārabba anekavihitāni adhimuttipadāni abhivadanti catucattārīsāya vatthūhi, tadapi tesam bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ ajānataṃ apassataṃ vedayitaṃ taṇhāgatānaṃ paritassitavipphanditameva.

117. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā pubbantakappikā ca aparantakappikā ca pubbantāparantakappikā ca pubbantāparantānudiṭṭhino pubbantāparantaṃ ārabha anekavihitāni adhimuttipadāni abhivadanti dvāsaṭṭhiyā vatthūhi, tadapi tesāṃ bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ ajānataṃ apassataṃ vedayitaṃ taṇhāgatānaṃ paritassitavipphanditameva.

Phassapaccayāvāra

118. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā sassatavādā sassataṃ attānaṇca lokaṇca paññapenti catūhi vatthūhi, tadapi phassapaccayā.

119. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā ekaccasassatikā ekacca-asassatikā ekaccaṃ sassataṃ ekaccaṃ asassataṃ attānaṇca lokaṇca paññapenti catūhi vatthūhi, tadapi phassapaccayā.

120. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā antānantikā antānantaṃ lokassa paññapenti catūhi vatthūhi, tadapi phassapaccayā.

121. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā amarāvikkhepikā tattha tattha pañhaṃ puṭṭhā samānā vācāvikkhepaṃ āpajjanti amarāvikkhepaṃ catūhi vatthūhi, tadapi phassapaccayā.

122. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā adhiccasamuppannikā adhiccasamuppannaṃ attānaṇca lokaṇca paññapenti dvīhi vatthūhi, tadapi phassapaccayā.

123. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā pubbantakappikā pubbantānudiṭṭhino pubbantaṃ ārabha anekavihitāni adhimuttipadāni abhivadanti aṭṭhārasahi vatthūhi, tadapi phassapaccayā.

124. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā uddhamāghātānikā saññīvādā uddhamāghātanaṃ saññīm attānaṃ paññapenti soḷasahi vatthūhi, tadapi phassapaccayā.

125. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā uddhamāghātanikā asaṇṇīvādā uddhamāghātanam asaṇṇīm attānam paññapenti aṭṭhahi vatthūhi, tadapi phassapaccayā.

126. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā uddhamāghātanikā nevasaṇṇīnāsaṇṇīvādā uddhamāghātanam nevasaṇṇīnāsaṇṇīm attānam paññapenti aṭṭhahi vatthūhi, tadapi phassapaccayā.

127. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā ucchedavādā sato sattassa ucchedam vināsam vibhavam paññapenti sattahi vatthūhi, tadapi phassapaccayā.

128. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā sato sattassa paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānam paññapenti pañcahi vatthūhi, tadapi phassapaccayā.

129. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā aparantakappikā aparantānudiṭṭhino aparantam ārabba anekavihitāni adhimuttipadāni abhivadanti catucattārīsāya vatthūhi, tadapi phassapaccayā.

130. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā pubbantakappikā ca aparantakappikā ca pubbantāparantakappikā ca pubbantāparantānudiṭṭhino pubbantāparantam ārabba anekavihitāni adhimuttipadāni abhivadanti dvāsaṭṭhiyā vatthūhi, tadapi phassapaccayā.

Netam ṭhānam vijjativāra

131. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā sassatavādā sassatam attānaṇca lokaṇca paññapenti catūhi vatthūhi, te vata aññatra phassā paṭisaṃvedissantīti netam ṭhānam vijjati.

132. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā ekaccasassatikā ekacca-asassatikā ekaccam sassatam ekaccam asassatam attānaṇca lokaṇca paññapenti catūhi vatthūhi, te vata aññatra phassā paṭisaṃvedissantīti netam ṭhānam vijjati.

133. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā antānantikā antānantam lokassa paññapenti catūhi vatthūhi, te vata aññatra phassā paṭisaṃvedissantīti netam ṭhānam vijjati.

134. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā amarāvikkhepikā tattha tattha pañham puṭṭhā samānā vācāvikkhepaṃ āpajjanti amarāvikkhepaṃ catūhi vatthūhi, te vata aññatra phassā paṭisaṃvedissantīti netam ṭhānam vijjati.

135. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā adhiccasamuppannikā adhiccasamuppannam attānaṃca lokaṃca paññapenti dvīhi vatthūhi, te vata aññatra phassā paṭisaṃvedissantīti netam ṭhānam vijjati.

136. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā pubbantakappikā pubbantānudiṭṭhino pubbantam ārabba anekavihitāni adhimuttipadāni abhivadanti aṭṭhārasahi vatthūhi, te vata aññatra phassā paṭisaṃvedissantīti netam ṭhānam vijjati.

137. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā uddhamāghātanikā saññīvādā uddhamāghātanam saññim attānam paññapenti soḷasahi vatthūhi, te vata aññatra phassā paṭisaṃvedissantīti netam ṭhānam vijjati.

138. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā uddhamāghātanikā asaññīvādā uddhamāghātanam asaññim attānam paññapenti aṭṭhahi vatthūhi, te vata aññatra phassā paṭisaṃvedissantīti netam ṭhānam vijjati.

139. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā uddhamāghātanikā nevasaññīnāsaññīvādā uddhamāghātanam nevasaññīnāsaññim attānam paññapenti aṭṭhahi vatthūhi, te vata aññatra phassā paṭisaṃvedissantīti netam ṭhānam vijjati.

140. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā ucchedavādā sato sattassa ucchedam vināsam vibhavam paññapenti sattahi vatthūhi, te vata aññatra phassā paṭisaṃvedissantīti netam ṭhānam vijjati.

141. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā sato sattassa paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ paññapenti pañcahi vatthūhi, te vata aññatra phassā paṭisaṃvedissantīti netam̐ ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

142. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā aparantakappikā aparantānudiṭṭhino aparantaṃ ārabha anekavihitāni adhimuttipadāni abhivadanti catucattārīsāya vatthūhi, te vata aññatra phassā paṭisaṃvedissantīti netam̐ ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

143. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā pubbantakappikā ca aparantakappikā ca pubbantāparantakappikā ca pubbantāparantānudiṭṭhino pubbantāparantaṃ ārabha anekavihitāni adhimuttipadāni abhivadanti dvāsaṭṭhiyā vatthūhi, te vata aññatra phassā paṭisaṃvedissantīti netam̐ ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

Diṭṭhigatikādhiṭṭhānavatṭakathā

144. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā sassatavādā sassataṃ attānañca lokañca paññapenti catūhi vatthūhi, yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā ekaccasassatikā ekacca-asassatikā -pa- yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā antānantikā. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā amarāvikkhepikā. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā adhiccasamuppannikā. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā pubbantakappikā. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā uddhamāghātanikā saññivādā. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā uddhamāghātanikā asaññivādā. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā uddhamāghātanikā nevasaññināsaññivādā. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā ucchedavādā. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā aparantakappikā. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā pubbantakappikā ca aparantakappikā ca pubbantāparantakappikā ca pubbantāparantānudiṭṭhino pubbantāparantaṃ ārabha anekavihitāni adhimuttipadāni abhivadanti dvāsaṭṭhiyā vatthūhi, sabbe te chahi phassāyatanehi phussa phussa paṭisaṃvedenti, tesam̐ vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti.

Vivaṭṭakathādi

145. Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhu channaṃ phassāyatanānaṃ samudayaṇca atthaṅgamaṇca assādaṇca ādīnavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ imehi sabbeheva uttaritaraṃ pajānāti.

146. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā pubbantakappikā vā aparantakappikā vā pubbantāparantakappikā vā pubbantāparantānudiṭṭhino pubbantāparantaṃ ārabba anekavihitāni adhimuttipadāni abhivadanti, sabbe te imeheva dvāsaṭṭhiyā vatthūhi antojālīkatā ettha sitāva ummujjamānā ummujjanti, ettha pariyāpannā antojālīkatāva ummujjamānā ummujjanti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave dakkho kevaṭṭo vā kevaṭṭantevāsī vā sukhumacchikena jālena parittaṃ udakadahaṃ¹ otthareyya, tassa evamassa “ye kho keci imasmiṃ udakadahe oḷārikā pāṇā, sabbe te antojālīkatā ettha sitāva ummujjamānā ummujjanti, ettha pariyāpannā antojālīkatāva ummujjamānā ummujjanti”ti, evameva kho bhikkhave ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā pubbantakappikā vā aparantakappikā vā pubbantāparantakappikā vā pubbantāparantānudiṭṭhino pubbantāparantaṃ ārabba anekavihitāni adhimuttipadāni abhivadanti, sabbe te imeheva dvāsaṭṭhiyā vatthūhi antojālīkatā ettha sitāva ummujjamānā ummujjanti, ettha pariyāpannā antojālīkatāva ummujjamānā ummujjanti.

147. Uccinnabhavanettiko bhikkhave Tathāgatassa kāyo tiṭṭhati, yāvassa kāyo ṭhassati, tāva naṃ dakkhanti devamanussā, kāyassa bhedaṃ uddhaṃ jīvitapariyādānā na naṃ dakkhanti devamanussā.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ambapiṇḍiyā vaṇṭacchinnāya yāni kānici ambāni vaṇṭapaṭibandhāni², sabbāni tāni tadanvayāni bhavanti, evameva kho bhikkhave uccinnabhavanettiko Tathāgatassa kāyo tiṭṭhati, yāvassa kāyo ṭhassati, tāva naṃ dakkhanti devamanussā, kāyassa bhedaṃ uddhaṃ jīvitapariyādānā na naṃ dakkhanti devamanussāti.

1. Udakarahadaṃ (Sī, Syā, I)

2. Vaṇṭūpanibandhanāni (Sī, I), vaṇṭapaṭibaddhāni (Ka)

148. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etadavoca “acchariyaṃ bhante, abbhutaṃ bhante, konāmo ayaṃ bhante dhammapariyāyo”ti. Tasmātiha tvaṃ Ānanda imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ atthajālantipi naṃ dhārehi, dhammajālantipi naṃ dhārehi, brahmajālantipi naṃ dhārehi, diṭṭhijālantipi naṃ dhārehi, anuttaro saṅgāmaṇiyyatipī naṃ dhārehi, idamavoca Bhagavā.

149. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandunti, imasmiṃ ca pana veyyākaraṇasmiṃ bhaññamāne dasasahassī¹ lokadhātu akampitthāti.

Brahmajālasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ paṭhamaṃ.

1. Sahassī (katthaci)

2. Sāmaññaphalasutta

Rājāmaccakathā

150. Evaṃ me sutāṃ, ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa ambavane mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ adḍhateḷasehi bhikkhusatehi. Tena kho pana samayena rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto tadahuposathe pannarase komudiyā cātumāsiniyā puṇṇāya puṇṇamāya rattiyā rājāmaccaparivuto uparipāsādavaragato nisinno hoti. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto tadahuposathe udānaṃ udānesi “ramaṇīyā vata bho dosinā ratti, abhirūpā vata bho dosinā ratti, dassaṇīyā vata bho dosinā ratti, pāsādikā vata bho dosinā ratti, lakkaññā vata bho dosinā ratti, kaṃ nu khvajja samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā payirupāseyyāma, yaṃ no payirupāsato cittaṃ pasīdeyyā”ti.

151. Evaṃ vutte aññataro rājāmacco rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Ajātasattum Vedehiputtaṃ etadavoca “ayaṃ deva Pūraṇo Kassapo saṅghī ceva gaṇī ca gaṇācariyo ca ñāto yasassī titthakaro sādhusammato bahujaṇassa rattaññū cirapabbajito addhagato vayo-anuppatto, taṃ devo Pūraṇaṃ Kassapaṃ payirupāsato, appeva nāma devassa Pūraṇaṃ Kassapaṃ payirupāsato cittaṃ pasīdeyyā”ti. Evaṃ vutte rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto tuṇhī ahosi.

152. Aññataropi kho rājāmacco rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Ajātasattum Vedehiputtaṃ etadavoca “ayaṃ deva Makkhali Gosālo saṅghī ceva gaṇī ca gaṇācariyo ca ñāto yasassī titthakaro sādhusammato bahujaṇassa rattaññū cirapabbajito addhagato vayo-anuppatto, taṃ devo Makkhaliṃ Gosālaṃ payirupāsato, appeva nāma devassa Makkhaliṃ Gosālaṃ payirupāsato cittaṃ pasīdeyyā”ti. Evaṃ vutte rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto tuṇhī ahosi.

153. Aññataropi kho rājāmacco rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Ajātasattum Vedehiputtaṃ etadavoca “ayaṃ deva Ajito Kesakambalo saṅghī ceva gaṇī ca gaṇācariyo ca ñāto yasassī titthakaro sādhusammato bahujanassa rattaññū cirapabbajito addhagato vayo-anupatto, taṃ devo Ajitaṃ Kesakambalaṃ payirupāsatu, appeva nāma devassa Ajitaṃ Kesakambalaṃ payirupāsato, appeva nāma devassa Ajitaṃ Kesakambalaṃ payirupāsato cittaṃ pasīdeyyā”ti. Evaṃ vutte rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto tuṇhī ahoṣi.

154. Aññataropi kho rājāmacco rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Ajātasattum Vedehiputtaṃ etadavoca “ayaṃ deva Pakudho¹ Kaccāyano saṅghī ceva gaṇī ca gaṇācariyo ca ñāto yasassī titthakaro sādhusammato bahujanassa rattaññū cirapabbajito addhagato vayo-anupatto, taṃ devo Pakudhaṃ Kaccāyanaṃ payirupāsatu, appeva nāma devassa Pakudhaṃ Kaccāyanaṃ payirupāsato cittaṃ pasīdeyyā”ti. Evaṃ vutte rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto tuṇhī ahoṣi.

155. Aññataropi kho rājāmacco rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Ajātasattum Vedehiputtaṃ etadavoca “ayaṃ deva Saṅcayo² Belaṭṭhaputto³ saṅghī ceva gaṇī ca gaṇācariyo ca ñāto yasassī titthakaro sādhusammato bahujanassa rattaññū cirapabbajito addhagato vayo-anupatto, taṃ devo Saṅcayaṃ Belaṭṭhaputtaṃ payirupāsatu, appeva nāma devassa Saṅcayaṃ Belaṭṭhaputtaṃ payirupāsato cittaṃ pasīdeyyā”ti. Evaṃ vutte rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto tuṇhī ahoṣi.

156. Aññataropi kho rājāmacco rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Ajātasattum Vedehiputtaṃ etadavoca “ayaṃ deva Nigaṇṭho Nāṭaputto⁴ saṅghī ceva gaṇī ca gaṇācariyo ca ñāto yasassī titthakaro sādhusammato bahujanassa rattaññū cirapabbajito addhagato vayo-anupatto, taṃ devo Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nāṭaputtaṃ payirupāsatu, appeva nāma devassa

1. Pakuddho (Sī)

2. Saṅjayo (Sī, Syā)

3. Bellaṭṭhiputto (Sī), Velaṭṭhaputto (Syā)

4. Nāthaputto (Sī), Nāṭaputto (I)

Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nāṭaputtaṃ payirupāsato cittaṃ pasīdeyyā”ti. Evaṃ vutte rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto tuṇhī ahosi.

Komārabhaccajīvakaṭṭhā

157. Tena kho pana samayena Jīvako Komārabhacco rañño Māgadhasa Ajātasattussa Vedehiputtassa avidūre tuṇhībhūto nisinno hoti. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto Jīvakaṃ Komārabhaccaṃ etadavoca “tvaṃ pana samma Jīvaka kiṃ tuṇhī”ti. Ayaṃ deva Bhagavā Arahāṃ Sammāsambuddho amhākaṃ ambavane viharati mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ aḍḍhatelaṣehi bhikkhusatehi, taṃ kho pana Bhagavantam¹ evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato “itipi so Bhagavā Arahāṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā”ti. Taṃ devo Bhagavantam payirupāsato, appeva nāma devassa Bhagavantam payirupāsato cittaṃ pasīdeyyāti.

158. Tena hi samma Jīvaka hatthiyānāni kappāpehīti. “Evaṃ devā”ti kho Jīvako Komārabhacco rañño Māgadhasa Ajātasattussa Vedehiputtassa paṭissuṇṭvā pañcamattāni hatthinikāsātāni kappāpetvā rañño ca ārohaṇīyaṃ nāgaṃ, rañño Māgadhasa Ajātasattussa Vedehiputtassa paṭivedesi “kappitāni kho te deva hatthiyānāni, yassadāni kālāni maññasī”ti.

159. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto pañcasu hatthinikāsatesu paccekā itthiyo āropetvā ārohaṇīyaṃ nāgaṃ abhiruhitvā ukkāsu dhāriyamānāsu Rājagahamhā niyyāsi mahaccarājānubhāvena, yena Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa ambavanaṃ tena pāyāsi.

Atha kho rañño Māgadhasa Ajātasattussa Vedehiputtassa avidūre ambavanassa ahudeva bhayaṃ, ahu chambhitattaṃ, ahu lomahaṃso. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto bhīto saṃviggo

1. Bhagavantam Gotamaṃ (Sī, Ka, I)

lomahaṭṭajāto Jīvakaṃ Komārabhaccaṃ etadavoca “kacci maṃ samma Jīvaka na vañcesi, kacci maṃ samma Jīvaka na palambhesi, kacci maṃ samma Jīvaka na paccatthikānaṃ desi. Kathaṃ hi nāma tāva mahato bhikkhusaṃghassa aḍḍhateḷasānaṃ bhikkhusatānaṃ neva khipitasaddo bhavissati, na ukkāsitassaddo, na nigghoso”ti.

Mā bhāyi mahārāja, mā bhāyi mahārāja, na taṃ deva vañcemi, na taṃ deva palambhāmi, na taṃ deva paccatthikānaṃ demi, abhikkama mahārāja, abhikkama mahārāja, ete maṇḍalamāḷe dīpā¹ jhāyantīti.

Sāmaññaphalapucchā

160. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto yāvatikā nāgassa bhūmi nāgena gantvā nāgā paccorohitvā pattikova² yena maṇḍalamālassa dvāraṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Jīvakaṃ Komārabhaccaṃ etadavoca “kahaṃ pana samma Jīvaka Bhagavā”ti. Eso mahārāja Bhagavā, eso mahārāja Bhagavā majjhimāṃ thambhaṃ nissāya puratthābhimukho nisinno purakkhato bhikkhusaṃghassāti.

161. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto tuṇhībhūtaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ anuviloketvā rahadamiva vippasannaṃ udānaṃ udānesi “iminā me upasamena Udayabhaddo³ kumāro samannāgato hotu, yenetarahi upasamena bhikkhusaṃgho samannāgato”ti. Agamā kho tvaṃ mahārāja yathāpemanti. Piyo me bhante Udayabhaddo kumāro, iminā me bhante upasamena Udayabhaddo kumāro samannāgato hotu, yenetarahi upasamena bhikkhusaṃgho samannāgatoti.

162. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā bhikkhusaṃghassa añjalim paṇāmetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi.

1. Padīpā (Sī, Syā)

2. Padikova (Syā)

3. Udāyibhaddo (Sī, I)

Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “puccheyyāmaṃ bhante Bhagavantaṃ kañcīdeva deśaṃ¹ sace me Bhagavā okāsaṃ karoti pañhassa veyyākaraṇāyā”ti. Puccha mahārāja, yadākañkhasīti.

163. Yathā nu kho imāni bhante puthusippāyatanāni, seyyathidaṃ, hatthāroha assāroha rathikā dhanuggahā celakā calakā piṇḍadāyaka uggā rājaputtā pakkhandino mahānāgā sūrā cammayodhino dāsikaputtā ālārikā kappakā nhāpakā² sūdā mālākārā rajakā pesakārā naḷakārā kumbhakārā gaṇakā muddikā, yāni vā panaññānīpi evaṃgatāni puthusippāyatanāni, te diṭṭheva dhamme sandiṭṭhikaṃ sippaphalaṃ upajīvanti, te tena attānaṃ sukhenti pīṇenti³, mātāpitara sukhenti pīṇenti, puttadāraṃ sukhenti pīṇenti, mittāmacce sukhenti pīṇenti, samaṇabrāhmaṇesu⁴ uddhaggikaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ patiṭṭhapenti sovaḡgikaṃ sukhavipākaṃ saggaṣaṃvattanikaṃ. Sakkā nu kho bhante evameva diṭṭheva dhamme sandiṭṭhikaṃ sāmaññaphalaṃ paññāpetunti.

164. Abhiñānāti no tvaṃ mahārāja imaṃ pañhaṃ aññe samaṇabrāhmaṇe pucchitāti. Abhiñānamahaṃ bhante imaṃ pañhaṃ aññe samaṇabrāhmaṇe pucchitāti. Yathā kathaṃ pana te mahārāja byākariṃsu, sace te agaru, bhāsassūti. Na kho me bhante garu, yatthassa Bhagavā nisinno Bhagavantarūpo vāti⁵. Tena hi mahārāja bhāsassūti.

Pūraṇakassapavāda

165. Ekamidāhaṃ bhante samayaṃ yena Pūraṇo Kassapo tenupasaṅkamiṃ, upasaṅkamtivā Pūraṇena Kassapena saddhiṃ sammodiṃ, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho ahaṃ bhante Pūraṇaṃ Kassapaṃ etadavocaṃ “yathā nu kho imāni bho Kassapa puthusippāyatanāni, seyyathidaṃ hatthāroha assāroha rathikā

1. Kiñcīdeva deśaṃ lesamattaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

2. Nahāpikā (Sī), nhāpikā (Syā)

4. Samaṇesu brāhmaṇesu (Ka)

3. Pīṇenti (katthaci)

5. Cāti (Sī, Ka)

dhanuggahā celakā calakā piṇḍadāyakā uggā rājaputtā pakkhandino mahānāgā sūrā cammayodhino dāsikaputtā ālārikā kappakā nhāpakā sūdā mālākārā rajakā pesakārā naḷakārā kumbhakārā gaṇakā muddikā, yāni vā panaññānīpi evaṃgatāni puthusippāyatanāni, te diṭṭheva dhamme sandiṭṭhikam sippaphalam upajīvanti, te tena attānam sukhenti pīṇenti, mātāpitaro sukhenti pīṇenti, puttadāram sukhenti pīṇenti, mittāmacce sukhenti pīṇenti, samaṇabrāhmaṇesu uddhaggikam dakkhiṇam patiṭṭhapenti sovaggikam sukhavipākam saggasaṃvattanikam. Sakkā nu kho bho Kassapa evameva diṭṭheva dhamme sandiṭṭhikam sāmaññaphalam paññāpetun”ti.

166. Evaṃ vutte bhante Pūraṇo Kassapo maṃ etadavoca “karoto kho mahārāja kārayato, chindato chedāpayato, pacato pācāpayato, socayato socāpayato, kilamato kilamāpayato, phandato phandāpayato, pāṇamatipātāpayato, adinnaṃ ādiyato, sandhiṃ chindato, nillopaṃ harato, ekāgārikam karoto, paripantho tiṭṭhato, paradāram gacchato, musā bhaṇato, karoto na karīyati pāpaṃ. Khurapariyante cepi cakkena yo imissā pathaviyā pāṇe ekaṃ maṃsakhalam ekaṃ maṃsapuñjam kareyya, natthi tatonidānam pāpaṃ, natthi pāpassa āgamo. Dakkhiṇaṃcepi Gaṅgāya tīraṃ gaccheyya hananto ghātento chindanto chedāpento pacanto pācāpento, natthi tatonidānam pāpaṃ, natthi pāpassa āgamo. Uttaraṃcepi Gaṅgāya tīraṃ gaccheyya dadanto dāpento yajanto yajāpento, natthi tatonidānam puññaṃ, natthi puññaṃ āgamo. Dānena damena saṃyamena saccavajjena natthi puññaṃ, natthi puññaṃ āgamo”ti. Itthaṃ kho me bhante Pūraṇo Kassapo sandiṭṭhikam sāmaññaphalam puṭṭho samāno akiriyaṃ byākāsi.

Seyyathāpi bhante ambaṃ vā puṭṭho labujaṃ byākareyya, labujaṃ vā puṭṭho ambaṃ byākareyya. Evameva kho me bhante Pūraṇo Kassapo sandiṭṭhikam sāmaññaphalam puṭṭho samāno akiriyaṃ byākāsi, tassa mayhaṃ bhante etadahosi “kathaṃ hi nāma mādiso samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā vijite vasantaṃ apasādetabbaṃ maññeyyā”ti. So kho ahaṃ bhante Pūraṇassa Kassapassa bhāsitaṃ neva abhinandiṃ nappaṭikkosim, anabhinanditvā

apaṭikkositvā anattamano anattamanavācam anicchāretvā tameva vācam
anuggaṇhanto anikkujjanto¹ utthāyāsanaṁ pakkamim².

Makkhaligosālavāda

167. Ekamidāhaṁ bhante samayaṁ yena Makkhali Gosālo
tenupasaṅkamim, upasaṅkamitvā Makkhalinā Gosālena saddhim sammodim,
sammodanīyaṁ kathaṁ sāraṇīyaṁ vītisāretvā ekamantaṁ nisidim.
Ekamantaṁ nisinno kho ahaṁ bhante Makkhalim Gosālaṁ etadavocaṁ
“yatthā nu kho imāni bho Gosāla puthusippāyatanāni -pa-. Sakkā nu kho bho
Gosāla evameva diṭṭheva dhamme sandiṭṭhikaṁ sāmāññaphalaṁ
paññāpetun”ti.

168. Evaṁ vutte bhante Makkhali Gosālo maṁ etadavoca “natthi
mahārāja hetu natthi paccayo sattānaṁ saṁkilesāya, ahetū³ apaccayā sattā
saṁkilissanti. Natthi hetu natthi paccayo sattānaṁ visuddhiyā, ahetū
apaccayā sattā visujjhanti. Natthi attakāre, natthi parakāre, natthi purisakāre,
natthi balaṁ, natthi vīriyaṁ, natthi purisathāmo, natthi purisaparakkamo,
sabbe sattā sabbe paṇā sabbe bhūtā sabbe jīvā avasā abalā avīriyā
niyatisaṁgatibhāvaaparīṇatā chasvevābhijātīsu sukhadukkhā⁴
paṭisaṁvedenti, cuddasa kho paṇimāni yonipamukhasatasahasāni saṭṭhi ca
satāni cha ca satāni pañca ca kammuno satāni pañca ca kammāni tīṇi ca
kammāni kamme ca aḍḍhakamme ca dvaṭṭhipaṭipadā dvaṭṭhantarakappā
chaḷābhijātiyo aṭṭha purisabhūmiyo ekūnapaññāsa ājīvakasate ekūnapaññāsa
paribbājakasate ekūnapaññāsa nāgāvāsasate vīse indriyasate tiṁse nirayasate
chattimsa rajodhātuyo satta saññīgabbhā satta asaññīgabbhā satta
nigaṇṭhīgabbhā satta devā satta mānusa satta pisācā satta sarā satta pavuṭṭa⁵
satta pavuṭṭasatāni satta papātā satta papātasatāni satta supinā satta
supinasatāni cullāsīti mahākappino⁶ satasahasāni, yāni bāle ca paṇḍite ca
sandhāvitvā saṁsaritvā dukkhassantaṁ karissanti, tattha

1. Anikkujjento (Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)

3. Ahetu (katthaci)

5. Sapuṭā (Ka), pabuṭā (Sī)

2. Pakkamim (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)

4. Sukhaṇca dukkhaṇca (Syā)

6. Mahākappuno (Ka-Sī, I)

natthi ‘imināhaṃ sīlena vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā aparipakkaṃ vā kammaṃ paripācassāmi, paripakkaṃ vā kammaṃ phussa phussa byantiṃ karissāmi’^{ti} hevaṃ natthi. Doṇamite sukhadukkhe, pariyaṇtakate saṃsāre natthi hāyanaṇḍhane, natthi ukkaṃsāvakaṃse. Seyyathāpi nāma suttaguḷe Khitte nibbeḍhiyamānameva paleti, evameva bāle ca paṇḍite ca sandhāvitvā saṃsaritvā dukkhassantaṃ karissantī’^{ti}.

169. Itthaṃ kho me bhante Makkhali Gosālo sandiṭṭhikaṃ sāmāññaphalaṃ puṭṭho samāno saṃsārasuddhiṃ byākāsi. Seyyathāpi bhante ambaṃ vā puṭṭho labujaṃ byakareyya, labujaṃ vā puṭṭho ambaṃ byākareyya. Evameva kho me bhante Makkhali Gosālo sandiṭṭhikaṃ sāmāññaphalaṃ puṭṭho samāno saṃsārasuddhiṃ byākāsi. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante etadahosi “kathaṃ hi nāma mādiso samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā vijjite vasantaṃ apasādetabbaṃ maññeyyā”^{ti}. So kho ahaṃ bhante Makkhalissa Gosālassa bhāsitaṃ neva abhinandiṃ nappaṭikkosiṃ, anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā anattamano anattamanavācaṃ anicchāretvā tameva vācaṃ anuggaṇhanto anikkujjanto utthāyāsanaṃ pakkamim.

Ajitakesakambalavāda

170. Ekamidāhaṃ bhante samayaṃ yena Ajito Kesakambalo tenupasaṅkamim, upasaṅkamitvā Ajitena Kesakambalena saddhiṃ sammodim, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdim, ekamantaṃ nisinna kho ahaṃ bhante Ajitaṃ Kesakambalaṃ etadavocaṃ “yathā nu kho imāni bho Ajita puthusippāyatanāni -pa-. Sakkā nu kho bho Ajita evameva diṭṭheva dhamme sandiṭṭhikaṃ sāmāññaphalaṃ paññāpetun’^{ti}.

171. Evaṃ vutte bhante Ajito Kesakambalo maṃ etadavoca “natthi mahārāja dinnāṃ, natthi yiṭṭhāṃ, natthi hutāṃ, natthi sukatadukkaṭāṇaṃ kammāṇaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, natthi ayaṃ loko, natthi paro loko¹, natthi mātā, natthi pitā, natthi sattā opapātikā, natthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā² sammāpaṭiṇā, ye imaṅca lokaṃ paraṅca lokaṃ

1. Paraloko (Syā)

2. Samaggatā (Ka), samaggagatā (Syā)

sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedenti. Cātumahābhūṭiko ayam puriso, yadā kalam karoti, pathavī pathavikāyam anupeti anupagacchati, āpo āpokāyam anupeti anupagacchati, tejo tejokāyam anupeti anupagacchati, vāyo vāyokāyam anupeti anupagacchati, ākāsaṁ indriyāni saṅkamanti, āsandipaṇcamā purisā mataṁ ādāya gacchanti, yāvālāhanā padāni paññāyanti, kāpotakāni aṭṭhīni bhavanti, bhassantā āhutiyo, dattupaññattam yadidaṁ dānam, tesam tuccham musā vilāpo, ye keci atthikavādaṁ vadanti, bāle ca paṇḍite ca kāyassa bhedā ucchiṇṇanti vinassanti, na honti param maraṇā”ti.

172. Itthaṁ kho me bhante Ajito Kesakambalo sandiṭṭhikam sāmāññaphalam puṭṭho samāno ucchedam byākāsi. Seyyathāpi bhante ambaṁ vā puṭṭho labujam byākareyya, labujam vā puṭṭho ambaṁ byākareyya. Evameva kho me bhante Ajito Kesakambalo sandiṭṭhikam sāmāññaphalam puṭṭho samāno ucchedam byākāsi. Tassa mayham bhante etadahosi “katham hi nāma mādiso samaṇam vā brāhmaṇam vā vijite vasantaṁ apasādetabbaṁ maññeyyā”ti. So kho aham bhante Ajitassa Kesakambalassa bhāsitaṁ neva abhinandiṁ nappaṭikkosim, anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā anattamano anattamanavācam anicchāretvā tameva vācam anuggaṇhanto anikkujjanto utthāyāsanaṁ pakkamim.

Pakudhakaccāyanavāda

173. Ekamidāham bhante samayam yena Pakudho Kaccāyano tenupasaṅkamim, upasaṅkamtivā Pakudhena Kaccāyanena saddhim sammodim, sammodanīyam katham sāraṇīyam vītisāretvā ekamantaṁ nisidim, ekamantaṁ nisinno kho aham bhante Pakudham Kaccāyanam etadavocaṁ “yathā nu kho imāni bho Kaccāyana puthusippāyatanāni -pa-. Sakkā nu kho bho Kaccāyana evameva diṭṭheva dhamme sandiṭṭhikam sāmāññaphalam paññāpetun”ti.

174. Evaṁ vutte bhante Pakudho Kaccāyano maṁ etadavoca “sattime mahārāja kāyā akatā akatavidhā animmitā animmātā vañjhā

kūṭaṭṭhā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā, te na iñjanti, na vipariṇāmenti, na aññamaññaṃ byābādhenti, nālaṃ aññamaññaṃ sukhāya vā dukkhāya vā sukhadukkhāya vā. Katame satta, pathavikāyo, āpokāyo, tejokāyo, vāyokāyo, sukhe, dukkhe, jīve sattame. Ime satta kāyā akaṭā akaṭavidhā animmitā animmātā vañjhā kūṭaṭṭhā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā, te na iñjanti, na vipariṇāmenti, na aññamaññaṃ byābādhenti, nālaṃ aññamaññaṃ sukhāya vā dukkhāya vā sukhadukkhāya vā. Tattha natthi hantā vā ghātetā vā, sotā vā sāvetā vā, viññātā vā viññāpetā vā, yopi tiṇhena satthena sīsaṃ chindati, na koci kiñci¹ jīvitaṃ voropeti, sattannaṃ tveva² kāyānamantarena satthaṃ vivaramanupatati”ti.

175. Itthaṃ kho me bhante Pakudho Kaccāyano sandiṭṭhikaṃ sāmaññaphalaṃ puṭṭho samāno aññena aññaṃ byākāsi. Seyyathāpi bhante ambaṃ vā puṭṭho labujaṃ byākareyya, labujaṃ vā puṭṭho ambaṃ byākareyya. Evameva kho me bhante Pakudho Kaccāyano sandiṭṭhikaṃ sāmaññaphalaṃ puṭṭho samāno aññena aññaṃ byākāsi. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante etadahosi “kathaṃ hi nāma mādiso samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā vijite vasaṇaṃ apasādetabbaṃ maññeyyā”ti. So kho ahaṃ bhante Pakudhassa Kaccāyanassa bhāsitaṃ neva abhinandiṃ nappaṭikkosiṃ, anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā anattamanā anattamanavācaṃ anicchāretvā tameva vācaṃ anuggaṇhanto anikkujjanto utṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkamim.

Nigaṇṭhanāṭaputtavāda

176. Ekamidāhaṃ bhante samayaṃ yena Nigaṇṭho Nāṭaputto tenupasaṅkamim, upasaṅkamitvā Nigaṇṭhena Nāṭaputtana saddhim sammodim, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisidim, ekamantaṃ nisinna kho ahaṃ bhante Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nāṭaputtaṃ etadavocaṃ “yathā nu kho imāni bho Aggivessana puthusippāyatanāni -pa-. Sakkā nu kho bho Aggivessana evameva diṭṭheva dhamme sandiṭṭhikaṃ sāmaññaphalaṃ paññāpetun”ti.

1. Kañci (Kaṃ)

2. Sattannaṃ yeva (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

177. Evaṃ vutte bhante Nigaṇṭho Nāṭaputto maṃ etadavoca “idha mahārāja Nigaṇṭho cātuyāmasaṃvarasaṃvuto hoti. Kathaṇca mahārāja Nigaṇṭho cātuyāmasaṃvarasaṃvuto hoti. Idha mahārāja Nigaṇṭho sabbavārivārīto ca hoti, sabbavāriyutto ca, sabbavāridhuto ca, sabbavāriphuṭo ca. Evaṃ kho mahārāja Nigaṇṭho cātuyāmasaṃvarasaṃvuto hoti, yato kho mahārāja Nigaṇṭho evaṃ cātuyāmasaṃvarasaṃvuto hoti. Ayāṃ vuccati mahārāja Nigaṇṭho¹ gatatto ca yatatto ca ṭhitatto cā”ti.

178. Itthaṃ kho me bhante Nigaṇṭho Nāṭaputto sandiṭṭhikaṃ sāmāññaphalaṃ puṭṭho samāno cātuyāmasaṃvaraṃ byākāsi. Seyyathāpi bhante ambaṃ vā puṭṭho labujaṃ byākareyya, labujaṃ vā puṭṭho ambaṃ byākareyya. Evameva kho me bhante Nigaṇṭho Nāṭaputto sandiṭṭhikaṃ sāmāññaphalaṃ puṭṭho samāno cātuyāmasaṃvaraṃ byākāsi. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante etadahosi “kathaṃ hi nāma mādiso samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā vijjite vasantaṃ apasādetabbaṃ maññeyyā”ti. So kho ahaṃ bhante Nigaṇṭhassa Nāṭaputtassa bhāsitaṃ neva abhinandiṃ nappaṭikkosiṃ, anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā anattamano anattamanavācaṃ anicchāretvā tameva vācaṃ anuggaṇhanto anikkujjanto uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkamiṃ.

Saṅcayabelatṭhaputtavāda

179. Ekamidāhaṃ bhante samayaṃ yena Saṅcayo Belatṭhaputto tenupasaṅkamiṃ, upasaṅkamtivā Saṅcayena Belatṭhaputtena saddhiṃ sammodiṃ, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃ, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho ahaṃ bhante Saṅcayaṃ Belatṭhaputtaṃ etadavocaṃ “yathā nu kho imāni bho Saṅcaya puthusippāyatanāni -pa-. Sakkā nu kho bho Saṅcaya evameva diṭṭheva dhamme sandiṭṭhikaṃ sāmāññaphalaṃ paññāpetun”ti.

180. Evaṃ vutte bhante Saṅcayo Belatṭhaputto maṃ etadavoca “atthi paro lokoti iti ce maṃ pucchasi, atthi paro lokoti iti ce me assa, atthi paro lokoti iti te naṃ byākareyyaṃ, evantipi me no, tathātipi me no, aññathātipi me no, notipi

1. Nigaṇṭho Nāṭaputto (Syā, Ka)

me no, no notipi me no. Natthi paro loko -pa-. Atthi ca natthi ca paro loko -pa-. Nevatthi na natthi paro loko -pa-. Atthi sattā opapātikā -pa-. Natthi sattā opapātikā -pa-. Atthi ca natthi ca sattā opapātikā -pa-. Nevatthi na natthi sattā opapātikā -pa-. Atthi sukatadukkaṭāṇaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko -pa-. Natthi sukatadukkaṭāṇaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko -pa-. Atthi ca natthi ca sukatadukkaṭāṇaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko -pa-. Nevatthi na natthi sukatadukkaṭāṇaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko -pa-. Hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā -pa-. Na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā -pa-. Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā -pa-. Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti iti ce maṃ pucchasi, neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti iti ce me assa, neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti iti te naṃ byākareyyaṃ, evantipi me no, tathātipi me no, aññathātipi me no, notipi me no, no notipi me no”ti.

181. Itthaṃ kho me bhante Sañcayo Belaṭṭhaputto sandiṭṭhikaṃ sāmaññaphalaṃ puṭṭho samāno vikkhepaṃ byākāsi. Seyyathāpi bhante ambaṃ vā puṭṭho labujaṃ byākareyya, labujaṃ vā puṭṭho ambaṃ byākareyya. Evameva kho me bhante Sañcayo Belaṭṭhaputto sandiṭṭhikaṃ sāmaññaphalaṃ puṭṭho samāno vikkhepaṃ byākāsi. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante etadahosi “ayañca imesaṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ sabbabālo sabbamūlho, kathaṃ hi nāma sandiṭṭhikaṃ sāmaññaphalaṃ puṭṭho samāno vikkhepaṃ byākarissatī”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante etadahosi “kathaṃ hi nāma mādiso samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā vijite vasantaṃ apasādetabbaṃ maññeyyā”ti. So kho ahaṃ bhante Sañcayassa Belaṭṭhaputtassa bhāsitaṃ neva abhinandiṃ nappaṭikkosiṃ, anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā anattamano anattamanavācaṃ anicchāretvā tameva vācaṃ anuggaṇhanto anikkujjanto utṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkamiṃ.

Paṭhamasandiṭṭhikasāmaññaphala

182. Sohaṃ bhante Bhagavantampi pucchāmi “yathā nu kho imāni bhante puthusippāyatanāni. Seyyathidaṃ, hatthārohā assārohā rathikā

dhanuggahā celakā calakā piṇḍadāyaka uggā rājaputtā pakkhandino mahānāgā sūrā cammayodhino dāsikaputtā āḷārikā kappakā nhāpakā sūdā mālākārā rajakā pesakārā naḷakārā kumbhakārā gaṇakā muddikā, yāni vā panaññānīpi evaṃgatāni puthusippāyatanāni, te diṭṭheva dhamme sandiṭṭhikaṃ sippaphalaṃ upajīvanti, te tena attānaṃ sukhenti pīṇenti, mātāpitaro sukhenti pīṇenti, puttadāraṃ sukhenti pīṇenti, mittāmacce sukhenti pīṇenti, samaṇabrāhmaṇesu uddhaggikaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ paṭiṭṭhapenti sovaggikaṃ sukhavipākaṃ saggasaṃvattanikaṃ. Sakkā nu kho bhante evameva diṭṭheva dhamme sandiṭṭhikaṃ sāmaññaphalaṃ paññāpetun”ti.

183. Sakkā mahārāja, tena hi mahārāja taññevettha paṭipucchissāmi, yathā te kameyya, tathā taṃ byākareyyāsi. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi mahārāja. Idha te assa puriso dāso kammakāro¹ pubbuṭṭhāyī pacchānipātī kiṃkārapaṭiṣṣāvī manāpacārī piyavādī mukhullokako². Tassa evamassa “acchariyaṃ vata bho abbhutaṃ vata bho puññānaṃ gati puññānaṃ vipāko, ayaṃ hi rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedhiputto manusso, ahampi manusso, ayaṃ hi rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedhiputto pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricāreti devo maññe, ahaṃ panamhissa dāso kammakāro pubbuṭṭhāyī pacchānipātī kiṃkārapaṭiṣṣāvī manāpacārī piyavādī mukhullokako, so vatassāhaṃ puññāni kareyyaṃ, yaṃnūnāhaṃ kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajeyya”ti. So aparena samayena kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajeyya, so evaṃ pabbajito samāno kāyena saṃvuto vihareyya, vācāya saṃvuto vihareyya, manasā saṃvuto vihareyya, ghāsacchādanaparamatāya santuṭṭho, abhirato paviveke. Taṃ ce te purisā evamāroceyyuṃ “yagghe deva jāneyyāsi, yo te so puriso³ dāso kammakāro pubbuṭṭhāyī pacchānipātī kiṃ kārapaṭiṣṣāvī manāpacārī piyavādī mukhullokako, so deva kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito, so evaṃ

1. Kammakaro (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Mukhullokiko (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

3. Yo te puriso (Sī, Ka)

pabbajito samāno kāyena saṁvuto viharati, vācāya saṁvuto viharati, manasā saṁvuto viharati, ghāsacchādanaparamatāya santuṭṭho, abhirato paviveke”ti. Api nu tvaṁ evaṁ vadeyyāsi “etu me bho so puriso, punadeva hotu dāso kammakāro pubbuṭṭhāyī pacchānipātī kiṁ kārapaṭissāvī manāpacārī piyavādī mukhullokako”ti.

184. Nohetaṁ bhante, atha kho naṁ mayameva abhivādeyyāmapī paccuṭṭheyyāmapī āsanenapī nimanteyyāma abhinimanteyyāmapī naṁ cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārehi, dhammikampissa rakkhāvaraṇaguttiṁ saṁvidaheyyāmāti.

185. Taṁ kiṁ maññasi mahārāja. Yadi evaṁ sante hoti vā sandiṭṭhikaṁ sāmāññaphalaṁ no vāti. Addhā kho bhante evaṁ sante hoti sandiṭṭhikaṁ sāmāññaphalanti. Idaṁ kho te mahārāja mayā paṭhamāṁ diṭṭheva dhamme sandiṭṭhikaṁ sāmāññaphalaṁ paññattanti.

Dutiyasandiṭṭhikasāmāññaphala

186. Sakkā pana bhante aññampi evameva diṭṭheva dhamme sandiṭṭhikaṁ sāmāññaphalaṁ paññapetunti. Sakkā mahārāja, tena hi mahārāja taññevettha paṭipucchissāmi, yathā te khomeyya, tathā naṁ byākareyyāsi. Taṁ kiṁ maññasi mahārāja. Idha te assa puriso kassako gahapatiko karakārako rāsivaḍḍhako. Tassa evamassa “acchariyaṁ vata bho abbhutaṁ vata bho puññānaṁ gati puññānaṁ vipāko, ayaṁ hi rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto manusso, ahampi manusso, ayaṁ hi rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto pañcahi kāmaguṇehi samappito samaṅgībhūto paricāreti devo maññe, ahaṁ panamhissa kassako gahapatiko karakārako rāsivaḍḍhako, so vatassāhaṁ puññāni kareyyaṁ, yaṁnūnāhaṁ kesamassuṁ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vattāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṁ pabbajeyyan”ti.

So aparena samayena appaṁ vā bhogakkhandhaṁ pahāya mahantaṁ vā bhogakkhandhaṁ pahāya appaṁ vā nātiparivaṭṭaṁ pahāya mahantaṁ vā nātiparivaṭṭaṁ pahāya kesamassuṁ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā

agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajeyya, so evaṃ pabbajito samāno kāyena saṃvuto vihareyya, vācāya saṃvuto vihareyya, manasā saṃvuto vihareyya, ghāsacchādanaparamatāya santuṭṭho, abhirato paviveke. Taṃ ce te purisā evamāroceyyuṃ “yagghe deva jāneyyāsi, yo te so puriso¹ kassako gahapatiko karakārako rāsivaḍḍhako, so deva kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito, so evaṃ pabbajito samāno kāyena saṃvuto viharati, vācāya saṃvuto viharati, manasā saṃvuto viharati, ghāsacchādanaparamatāya santuṭṭho, abhirato paviveke”ti. Api nu tvaṃ evaṃ vadeyyāsi “etu me bho so puriso, punadeva hotu kassako gahapatiko karakārako rāsivaḍḍhako”ti.

187. Nohetaṃ bhante, atha kho naṃ mayameva abhivādeyyāmapī paccuṭṭheyyāmapī āsanenapī nimanteyyāma abhinimanteyyāmapī naṃ cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārehi, dhammikampissa rakkhāvaraṇāguttiṃ saṃvidaheyyāmāti.

188. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi mahārāja. Yadi evaṃ sante hoti vā sandiṭṭhikaṃ sāmāññaphalaṃ no vāti. Addhā kho bhante evaṃ sante hoti sandiṭṭhikaṃ sāmāññaphalanti. Idaṃ kho te mahārāja mayā dutiyaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sandiṭṭhikaṃ sāmāññaphalaṃ paññattanti.

Paṇītatarasāmaññaphala

189. Sakkā pana bhante aññampi diṭṭheva dhamme sandiṭṭhikaṃ sāmāññaphalaṃ paññapetuṃ imehi sandiṭṭhikehi sāmāññaphalehi abhikkantataraṇca paṇītatarāṇcāti. Sakkā mahārāja, tena hi mahārāja suṇohi sādhuṃ manasi karohi bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto Bhagavato paccassosi.

190. Bhagavā etadavoca, idha mahārāja Tathāgato loke uppajjati Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā, so

1. Yo te puriso (Sī)

imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakaṃ samārakaṃ sabrahmakāṃ sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ
pajaṃ sadevamanussaṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti, so dhammaṃ
deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhakalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ
sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti.

191. Taṃ dhammaṃ suṇāti gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā aññatarasmim
vā kule paccājāto, so taṃ dhammaṃ sutvā Tathāgate saddhaṃ paṭilabhati,
so tena saddhāpaṭilābhena samannāgato iti paṭisañcikkhati ‘sambādhō
gharāvāso rajopatho, abbhokāso pabbajjā, nayidaṃ sukaraṃ agāraṃ
ajjhāvasatā ekantaparipuṇṇaṃ ekantaparisuddhaṃ saṅkhalikhitaṃ
brahmacariyaṃ caritum, yaṃnūnāhaṃ kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni
vatthāni acchādetvā agāraṃ anagāriyaṃ pabbajeyyan’ti.

192. So apareṇa samayena appaṃ vā bhogakkhandhaṃ pahāya
mahantaṃ vā bhogakkhandhaṃ pahāya appaṃ vā ñātiparivaṭṭaṃ pahāya
mahantaṃ vā ñātiparivaṭṭaṃ pahāya kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni
acchādetvā agāraṃ anagāriyaṃ pabbajati.

193. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati
ācāragocarasaṃpanno, aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī, samādāya sikkhati
sikkhāpadesu, kāyakammavacikkammaṇa samannāgato kusaleṇa,
parisuddhājīvo sīlasaṃpanno, indriyesu guttadvāro¹ satisampajaññaṇa
samannāgato santuṭṭho.

Cūlasīla

194. Kathaṇca mahārāja bhikkhu sīlasaṃpanno hoti. Idha mahārāja
bhikkhu pāṇātipātāṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti nihitadaṇḍo
nihitasattho lajjī dayāpanno, sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī viharati. Idampissa
hoti sīlasim.

1. Guttadvāro, bhojane mattaññū (Ka)

Adinnādānaṃ pahāya adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti dinnādāyī
dinnapāṭikaṅkhī, athenena sucibhūtena attanā viharati. Idampissa hoti
sīlasmim.

Abrahmacariyaṃ pahāya brahmacārī hoti ārācārī virato methunā
gāmadhammā. Idampissa hoti sīlasmim.

Musāvādaṃ pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti saccavādī saccasandho
theto paccayiko avisamvādako lokassa. Idampissa hoti sīlasmim.

Pisuṇaṃ vācaṃ pahāya pisuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, ito sutvā na
amutra akkhātā imesaṃ bhedāya, amutra vā sutvā na imesaṃ akkhātā
amūsaṃ bhedāya, iti bhinnānaṃ vā sandhātā, sahitānaṃ vā anuppadātā,
samaggārāmo samaggarato samagganandī samaggakaraṇim vācaṃ bhāsītā
hoti. Idampissa hoti sīlasmim.

Pharusaṃ vācaṃ pahāya pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, yā sā vācā
nelā kaṇṇasukhā pemaṇīyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujanakantā
bahujanamanāpā, tathārūpiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti. Idampissa hoti sīlasmim.

Samphappalāpaṃ pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti kālavādī
bhūtavādī atthavādī dhammavādī vinayavādī, nidhānavatiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā
hoti kālena sāpadesaṃ pariyantavatiṃ atthasaṅghitaṃ. Idampissa hoti
sīlasmim.

Bījagāmbhūtagāmasamārambhā paṭivirato hoti -pa-. Ekabhaddiko hoti
rattūparato virato vikālabhojanā. Naccagītavāditavisūkadassanā paṭivirato
hoti. Mālāgandhavilepanadhāraṇamaṇḍanavibhūsanatthānā paṭivirato hoti.
Uccāsayanamahāsayanā paṭivirato hoti. Jātarūparajatapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato
hoti. Āmakadhañṇapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Āmakamaṃsapaṭiggahaṇā
paṭivirato hoti. Itthikumārikapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti.

Dāsīdāsaṇṇapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Ajeḷakapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti.

Kukkuṭasūkarapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Hatthigavassavaḷavapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Khettaṭṭhupaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti.
 Dūteyyapahiṇagamanānuyogā paṭivirato hoti. Kayavikkayā paṭivirato hoti.
 Tulākūṭakaṃsakūṭamānakūṭā paṭivirato hoti.
 Ukkoṭanavañcananikatisāciyogā paṭivirato hoti.
 Chedanavadhabandhanaviparāmosa-ālopasahasākārā paṭivirato hoti.
 Idampissa hoti sīlasmim.

Cūlasīlaṃ niṭṭhitam.

Majjhimasīla

195. Yathā vā paneke bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saddhādeyyāni bhojanāni bhuñjitvā te evarūpaṃ bījagāmaḥbhūtagāmasamārambhaṃ anuyuttā viharanti. Seyyathidaṃ, mūlabījaṃ khandhabījaṃ phalubījaṃ aggabījaṃ bījabījameva pañcamam, iti evarūpā bījagāmaḥbhūtagāmasamārambhā paṭivirato hoti. Idampissa hoti sīlasmim.

196. Yathā vā paneke bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saddhādeyyāni bhojanāni bhuñjitvā te evarūpaṃ sannidhikāraparibhogaṃ anuyuttā viharanti. Seyyathidaṃ, annasannidhiṃ pānasannidhiṃ vatthasannidhiṃ yānasannidhiṃ sayanasannidhiṃ gandhasannidhiṃ āmisasannidhiṃ iti vā, iti evarūpā sannidhikāraparibhogā paṭivirato hoti. Idampissa hoti sīlasmim.

197. Yathā vā paneke bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saddhādeyyāni bhojanāni bhuñjitvā te evarūpaṃ visūkadassanaṃ anuyuttā viharanti. Seyyathidaṃ, naccaṃ gītaṃ vāḍitaṃ pekkhaṃ akkhānaṃ pañissaraṃ vetālaṃ kumbhathūṇaṃ sobhanakaṃ caṇḍālaṃ vaṃsaṃ dhovanaṃ hatthiyuddhaṃ assayuddhaṃ mahimsayuddhaṃ usabhayuddhaṃ ajayuddhaṃ meṇḍayuddhaṃ kukkuṭayuddhaṃ vaṭṭakayuddhaṃ daṇḍayuddhaṃ muṭṭhiyuddhaṃ nibbuddhaṃ uyyodhikaṃ balaggaṃ senābyūhaṃ anīkadassanaṃ iti vā, iti evarūpā visūkadassanā paṭivirato hoti. Idampissa hoti sīlasmim.

198. Yathā vā paneke bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saddhādeyyāni bhojanāni bhuñjitvā te evarūpaṃ jūtappamādaṭṭhānānuyogaṃ anuyuttā viharanti. Seyyathidaṃ, aṭṭhapadaṃ dasapadaṃ ākāsaṃ parihārapathaṃ santikaṃ khalikaṃ ghaṭikaṃ salākahatthaṃ akkhaṃ paṅgacīraṃ vaṅkakaṃ mokkhacikaṃ ciṅgulikaṃ pattāḷhakaṃ rathakaṃ dhanukaṃ akkharikaṃ manesikaṃ yathāvajjaṃ iti vā, iti evarūpā jūtappamādaṭṭhānānuyogā paṭivirato hoti. Idampissa hoti sīlasmim.

199. Yathā vā paneke bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saddhādeyyāni bhojanāni bhuñjitvā te evarūpaṃ uccāsayanamahāsayaṇaṃ anuyuttā viharanti. Seyyathidaṃ, āsandiṃ pallaṅkaṃ gonakaṃ cittaṃ paṭikaṃ paṭalikaṃ tūlikaṃ vikatikaṃ uddalomiṃ ekantalomiṃ kaṭṭissaṃ koseyyaṃ kuttakaṃ hatthatharaṃ assattharaṃ rathattharaṃ ajinappaveṇiṃ kadalimigapavarapaccattharaṇaṃ sa-uttaracchadaṃ ubhatolohitakūpadhānaṃ iti vā, iti evarūpā uccāsayanamahāsayaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Idampissa hoti sīlasmim.

200. Yathā vā paneke bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saddhādeyyāni bhojanāni bhuñjitvā te evarūpaṃ maṇḍanavibhūsaṇaṭṭhānānuyogaṃ anuyuttā viharanti. Seyyathidaṃ, ucchādanaṃ parimaddanaṃ nhāpanaṃ sambāhanaṃ ādāsaṃ añjanaṃ mālāgandhavilepanaṃ mukhacuṇṇaṃ mukhalepanaṃ hatthabandhaṃ sikhābandhaṃ daṇḍaṃ nālīkaṃ asiṃ¹ chattaṃ citrupāhanaṃ uṇḥisaṃ maṇiṃ vālabījanaṃ odātāni vatthāni dīghadasāni iti vā, iti evarūpā maṇḍanavibhūsaṇaṭṭhānānuyogā paṭivirato hoti. Idampissa hoti sīlasmim.

201. Yathā vā paneke bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saddhādeyyāni bhojanāni bhuñjitvā te evarūpaṃ tiracchānakathaṃ anuyuttā viharanti. Seyyathidaṃ, rājakathaṃ corakathaṃ mahāmattakathaṃ senākathaṃ bhayakathaṃ yuddhakathaṃ annakathaṃ pānakathaṃ vatthakathaṃ sayanakathaṃ mālākathaṃ gandhakathaṃ nātīkathaṃ yānakathaṃ gāmakathaṃ nigamakathaṃ nagarakathaṃ janapadakathaṃ itthikathaṃ² sūrakathaṃ visikhākathaṃ kumbhaṭṭhānakathaṃ pubbapetakathaṃ nānattakathaṃ

1. Khaggaṃ (Sī, I), asiṃ khaggaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ), khaggaṃ asiṃ (Ka)

2. Itthikathaṃ purisakathaṃ kumārakathaṃ kumārikathaṃ (Ka)

lokakkhāyikaṃ samuddakkhāyikaṃ itibhavābhavakathaṃ iti vā, iti evarūpāya tiracchānakathāya paṭivirato hoti. Idampissa hoti sīlasmiṃ.

202. Yathā vā paneke bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saddhādeyyāni bhojanāni bhuñjitvā te evarūpaṃ viggāhikakathaṃ anuyuttā viharanti. Seyyathidaṃ, na tvaṃ imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ ājānāsi, ahaṃ imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ ājānāmi, kiṃ tvaṃ imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ ājānissasi, micchā paṭipanno tvamasī, ahamasmi sammā paṭipanno, sahitaṃ me, asahitaṃ te, pure vacanīyaṃ pacchā avaca, pacchā vacanīyaṃ pure avaca, adhiṇṇaṃ te viparāvattaṃ, āropito te vādo, niggahito tvamasī, cara vādappamokkhāya, nibbeṭhehi vā sace pahosīti iti vā, iti evarūpāya viggāhikakathāya paṭivirato hoti. Idampissa hoti sīlasmiṃ.

203. Yathā vā paneke bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saddhādeyyāni bhojanāni bhuñjitvā te evarūpaṃ dūteyyapahiṇagamanānuyogaṃ anuyuttā viharanti. Seyyathidaṃ, raññaṃ, rājamahāmattānaṃ, khattiyānaṃ, brāhmaṇānaṃ, gahapatikānaṃ, kumārānaṃ “idha gaccha, amutrāgaccha, idaṃ hara, amutra idaṃ āharā”ti iti vā, iti evarūpā dūteyyapahiṇagamanānuyogā paṭivirato hoti. Idampissa hoti sīlasmiṃ.

204. Yathā vā paneke bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saddhādeyyāni bhojanāni bhuñjitvā te kuhakā ca honti lapakā ca nemittikā ca nippesikā ca lābhena lābhaṃ nijigīsītāro ca, iti evarūpā kuhanalapanā paṭivirato hoti. Idampissa hoti sīlasmiṃ.

Majjhimasīlaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Mahāsīla

205. Yathā vā paneke bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saddhādeyyāni bhojanāni bhuñjitvā te evarūpāya tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvitaṃ kappenti. Seyyathidaṃ, aṅgaṃ nimittaṃ uppātaṃ supinaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ mūsikacchinnāṃ aggihomaṃ dabbihomaṃ thusahomaṃ kaṇahomaṃ taṇḍulahomaṃ sappihomaṃ

telahomaṃ mukhahomaṃ lohitaḥomaṃ aṅgavijjā vatthuvijjā khattavijjā
sivavijjā bhūtavijjā bhūrivijjā ahivijjā visavijjā vicchikavijjā mūsikavijjā
sakuṇavijjā vāyasavijjā pakkajjhānaṃ saraparittāṇaṃ migacakkaṃ iti vā, iti
evarūpāya tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvā paṭivirato hoti. Idampissa hoti
sīlasmiṃ.

206. Yathā vā paneke bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saddhādeyyāni
bhojanāni bhuñjitvā te evarūpāya tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvitāni
kappenti. Seyyathidaṃ, maṇilakkhaṇaṃ vatthalakkhaṇaṃ daṇḍalakkhaṇaṃ
satthalakkhaṇaṃ asilakkhaṇaṃ usulakkhaṇaṃ dhanulakkhaṇaṃ
āvudhalakkhaṇaṃ itthilakkhaṇaṃ purisalakkhaṇaṃ kumāralakkhaṇaṃ
kumārilakkhaṇaṃ dāsialakkhaṇaṃ dāsialakkhaṇaṃ hatthilakkhaṇaṃ
assalakkhaṇaṃ mahimsalakkhaṇaṃ usabhalakkhaṇaṃ golakkhaṇaṃ
ajalakkhaṇaṃ meṇḍalakkhaṇaṃ kukkuṭalakkhaṇaṃ vaṭṭakalakkhaṇaṃ
godhālakkhaṇaṃ kaṇṇikalakkhaṇaṃ kacchapalakkhaṇaṃ migalakkhaṇaṃ iti
vā, iti evarūpāya tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvā paṭivirato hoti. Idampissa hoti
sīlasmiṃ.

207. Yathā vā paneke bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saddhādeyyāni
bhojanāni bhuñjitvā te evarūpāya tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvitāni
kappenti. Seyyathidaṃ, raññaṃ niyyānaṃ bhavissati, raññaṃ aniyyānaṃ
bhavissati, abbhantarānaṃ raññaṃ upayānaṃ bhavissati, bāhirānaṃ raññaṃ
apayānaṃ bhavissati, bāhirānaṃ raññaṃ upayānaṃ bhavissati,
abbhantarānaṃ raññaṃ apayānaṃ bhavissati, abbhantarānaṃ raññaṃ jayo
bhavissati, bāhirānaṃ raññaṃ parājayo bhavissati, bāhirānaṃ raññaṃ jayo
bhavissati, abbhantarānaṃ raññaṃ parājayo bhavissati, iti imassa jayo
bhavissati, imassa parājayo bhavissati iti vā, iti evarūpāya tiracchānavijjāya
micchājīvā paṭivirato hoti. Idampissa hoti sīlasmiṃ.

208. Yathā vā paneke bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saddhādeyyāni
bhojanāni bhuñjitvā te evarūpāya tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvitāni
kappenti. Seyyathidaṃ, candaggāho bhavissati, sūriyaggāho bhavissati,
nakkhattaggāho bhavissati, candimasūriyānaṃ pathagamaṇaṃ bhavissati,
candimasūriyānaṃ uppathagamaṇaṃ bhavissati, nakkhattānaṃ
pathagamaṇaṃ bhavissati, nakkhattānaṃ uppathagamaṇaṃ

bhavissati, ukkāpāto bhavissati, disāḍāho bhavissati, bhūmicālo bhavissati, devadudrabhi bhavissati, candimasūriyanakkhattānaṃ uggamaṇaṃ ogamaṇaṃ saṅkilesaṃ vodānaṃ bhavissati, evaṃvipāko candaggāho bhavissati, evaṃvipāko sūriyaggāho bhavissati, evaṃvipāko nakkhattaggāho bhavissati, evaṃvipākaṃ candimasūriyānaṃ pathagamaṇaṃ bhavissati, evaṃvipākaṃ candimasūriyānaṃ uppathagamaṇaṃ bhavissati, evaṃvipākaṃ nakkhattānaṃ pathagamaṇaṃ bhavissati, evaṃvipākaṃ nakkhattānaṃ uppathagamaṇaṃ bhavissati, evaṃvipāko ukkāpāto bhavissati, evaṃvipāko disāḍāho bhavissati, evaṃvipāko bhūmicālo bhavissati, evaṃvipāko devadudrabhi bhavissati, evaṃvipākaṃ candimasūriyanakkhattānaṃ uggamaṇaṃ ogamaṇaṃ saṅkilesaṃ vodānaṃ bhavissati iti vā, iti evarūpāya tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvā paṭivirato hoti. Idampissa hoti sīlasmiṃ.

209. Yathā vā paneke bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saddhādeyyāni bhojanāni bhuñjitvā te evarūpāya tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvitam kappenti. Seyyathidaṃ, suvuṭṭhikā bhavissati, dubbuṭṭhikā bhavissati, subhikkhaṃ bhavissati, dubbhikkhaṃ bhavissati, khemaṃ bhavissati, bhayaṃ bhavissati, rogo bhavissati, ārogyaṃ bhavissati, muddā, gaṇanā, saṅkhānaṃ, kāveyyaṃ, lokāyataṃ iti vā, iti evarūpāya tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvā paṭivirato hoti. Idampissa hoti sīlasmiṃ.

210. Yathā vā paneke bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saddhādeyyāni bhojanāni bhuñjitvā te evarūpāya tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvitam kappenti. Seyyathidaṃ, āvāhanaṃ vivāhanaṃ saṃvaraṇaṃ vivaraṇaṃ saṅkiraṇaṃ vikiraṇaṃ subhagakaraṇaṃ dubbhagakaraṇaṃ viruddhagabbhakaraṇaṃ jivhānibandhanaṃ hanusaṃhananaṃ hatthābhijappanaṃ hanujappanaṃ kaṇṇajappanaṃ ādāsapañhaṃ kumārīkapañhaṃ devapañhaṃ ādiccupaṭṭhānaṃ mahatupaṭṭhānaṃ abbhujjalanaṃ sirivhāyanaṃ iti vā, iti evarūpāya tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvā paṭivirato hoti. Idampissa hoti sīlasmiṃ.

211. Yathā vā paneke bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saddhādeyyāni bhojanāni bhuñjitvā te evarūpāya tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvitam

kappenti. Seyyathidaṃ, santikammaṃ paṇidhikammaṃ bhūtakammaṃ bhūrikammaṃ vassakammaṃ vossakammaṃ vatthukammaṃ vatthuparikammaṃ ācamanaṃ nhāpanaṃ juhanaṃ vamaṇaṃ virecanaṃ uddhaṃvirecanaṃ adhovirecanaṃ sīsavirecanaṃ kaṇṇatelaṃ nettatappaṇaṃ natthukammaṃ añjanaṃ paccañjanaṃ sālākiyaṃ sallakattiyaṃ dāraṇatikicchā, mūlabhesajjanaṃ anuppadānaṃ, osadhīnaṃ paṭimokkhaṃ iti vā, iti evarūpāya tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvā paṭivirato hoti. Idampissa hoti sīlasamīhi.

212. Sa kho so mahārāja bhikkhu evaṃ sīlasampanno na kutoci bhayaṃ samanupassati, yadidaṃ sīlasaṃvarato. Seyyathāpi mahārāja rājā khattiyo muddhābhisitto nihatapaccāmitto na kutoci bhayaṃ samanupassati, yadidaṃ paccatthikato. Evameva kho mahārāja bhikkhu evaṃ sīlasampanno na kutoci bhayaṃ samanupassati, yadidaṃ sīlasaṃvarato, so iminā ariyena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato ajjhataṃ anavajjasukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. Evaṃ kho mahārāja bhikkhu sīlasampanno hoti.

Mahāsīlaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Indriyasamvara

213. Kathaṇca mahārāja bhikkhu indriyesu guttadvāro hoti. Idha mahārāja bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇameṇaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññā domanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyum, tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati, sotena saddaṃ sutvā -pa- ghāṇena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā -pa- jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā -pa- kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā -pa- manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇameṇaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññā domanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyum, tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati, so iminā ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato ajjhataṃ abyāsekasukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. Evaṃ kho mahārāja bhikkhu indriyesu guttadvāro hoti.

Satisampajañña

214. Kathaṇca mahārāja bhikkhu satisampajaññaena samannāgato hoti. Idha mahārāja bhikkhu abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī hoti, samiñjite pasārite sampajānakārī hoti, saṁghāṭipattacīvaradhāraṇe sampajānakārī hoti, asite pīte khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī hoti, uccārapassāvakamme sampajānakārī hoti, gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṇhībhave sampajānakārī hoti. Evaṁ kho mahārāja bhikkhu satisampajaññaena samannāgato hoti.

Santosa

215. Kathaṇca mahārāja bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti. Idha mahārāja bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti kāyaparihārikena cīvarena kucchiparihārikena piṇḍapātena, so yena yeneva pakkamati, samādāyeva pakkamati. Seyyathāpi mahārāja pakkhī sakuṇo yena yeneva ḍeti, sapattabhārova ḍeti. Evameva kho mahārāja bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti kāyaparihārikena cīvarena kucchiparihārikena piṇḍapātena, so yena yeneva pakkamati, samādāyeva pakkamati. Evaṁ kho mahārāja bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti.

Nīvaraṇappahāna

216. So iminā ca ariyena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato iminā ca ariyena indriyaśaṁvarena samannāgato iminā ca ariyena satisampajaññaena samannāgato imāya ca ariyāya santuṭṭhiyā samannāgato vivittaṁ senāsaṇaṁ bhajati araṇṇaṁ rukkhamaṇaṁ pabbataṁ kandaraṁ giriguhaṁ susānaṁ vanapatthaṁ abbhokāsaṁ palālapuñjaṁ. So pacchābhattaṁ piṇḍapātappaṭikkanto nisīdati pallaṅkaṁ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṁ paṇidhāya parimukhaṁ satim upaṭṭhapetvā.

217. So abhiijhaṁ loke pahāya vigatābhijjhena cetasā viharati, abhiijhāya cittaṁ parisodheti. Byāpādapadosaṁ pahāya

abyāpannacitto viharati sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī, byāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodheti. Thinamiddhaṃ pahāya vigatathinamiddho viharati ālokasaññī sato sampajāno, thinamiddhā cittaṃ parisodheti. Uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahāya anuddhato viharati ajjhataṃ vūpasantacitto, uddhaccakukkuccā cittaṃ parisodheti. Vicikicchāṃ pahāya tiṇṇavicikicchho viharati akathaṃkathī kusalesu dhammesu, vicikicchāya cittaṃ parisodheti.

218. Seyyathāpi mahārāja puriso iṇaṃ ādāya kammante payojeyya, tassa te kammantā samijjheyyuṃ, so yāni ca porāṇāni iṇamūlāni, tāni ca byantiṃ kareyya¹, siyā cassa uttariṃ avasiṭṭhaṃ dārabharaṇāya. Tassa evamassa “ahaṃ kho pubbe iṇaṃ ādāya kammante payojesiṃ, tassa me te kammantā samijjhiṃsu, sohaṃ yāni ca porāṇāni iṇamūlāni, tāni ca byantiṃ akāsiṃ, atthi ca me uttariṃ avasiṭṭhaṃ dārabharaṇāya”ti. So tatonidānaṃ labhetha pāmojjaṃ, adhigaccheyya somanassaṃ.

219. Seyyathāpi mahārāja puriso ābādhiko assa dukkhito bālḥagilāno, bhattañcassa nacchādeyya, na cassa kāye balamattā, so aparena samayena tamhā ābādhā mucceyya, bhattañcassa chādeyya, siyā cassa kāye balamattā. Tassa evamassa “ahaṃ kho pubbe ābādhiko ahosiṃ dukkhito bālḥagilāno, bhattañca me nacchādesi, na ca me āsi² kāye balamattā, somhi etarahi tamhā ābādhā mutto, bhattañca me chādeti, atthi ca me kāye balamattā”ti. So tatonidānaṃ labhetha pāmojjaṃ, adhigaccheyya somanassaṃ.

220. Seyyathāpi mahārāja puriso bandhanāgāre baddho assa, so aparena samayena tamhā bandhanāgārā mucceyya sotthinā abbhayena³, na cassa kiñci bhogaṇaṃ vayo. Tassa evamassa “ahaṃ kho pubbe bandhanāgāre baddho ahosiṃ, somhi etarahi tamhā bandhanāgārā

1. Byantikareyya (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Na cassa me (Ka)

3. Abbhayena (Sī, Ka)

mutto sotthinā abbhayena, natthi ca me kiñci bhogānaṃ vayo”ti. So tatonidānaṃ labhetha pāmojjaṃ, adhigaccheyya somanassaṃ.

221. Seyyathāpi mahārāja puriso dāso assa anattādhīno parādhīno na yenakāmaṅgamo, so aparena samayena tamhā dāsabyā mucceyya attādhīno aparādhīno bhujisso yenakāmaṅgamo. Tassa evamassa “ahaṃ kho pubbe dāso ahosiṃ anattādhīno parādhīno na yenakāmaṅgamo, somhi etarahi tamhā dāsabyā mutto attādhīno aparādhīno bhujisso yenakāmaṅgamo”ti. So tatonidānaṃ labhetha pāmojjaṃ, adhigaccheyya somanassaṃ.

222. Seyyathāpi mahārāja puriso sadhano sabhogo kantāraddhānamaggaṃ paṭipajjeyya dubbhikkhaṃ sappaṭibhayaṃ, so aparena samayena taṃ kantāraṃ nitthareyya, sotthinā gāmantāṃ anupāpuṇeyya khemaṃ appaṭibhayaṃ. Tassa evamassa “ahaṃ kho pubbe sadhano sabhogo kantāraddhānamaggaṃ paṭipajjiṃ dubbhikkhaṃ sappaṭibhayaṃ, somhi etarahi taṃ kantāraṃ nitthiṇṇo, sotthinā gāmantāṃ anupatto khemaṃ appaṭibhayaṃ”ti, so tatonidānaṃ labhetha pāmojjaṃ, adhigaccheyya somanassaṃ.

223. Evameva kho mahārāja bhikkhu yathā iṇaṃ yathā rogaṃ yathā bandhanāgāraṃ yathā dāsabyaṃ yathā kantāraddhānamaggaṃ. Evaṃ ime pañca nīvaraṇe appahīne attani samanupassati.

224. Seyyathāpi mahārāja yathā āṇanyaṃ yathā ārogyaṃ yathā bandhanāmokkhaṃ yathā bhujissaṃ yathā khemantabhūmiṃ. Evameva kho mahārāja bhikkhu ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahīne attani samanupassati.

225. Tassime pañca nīvaraṇe pahīne attani samanupassato pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati.

Paṭhamajhāna

226. So vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, so

imameva kāyaṃ vivekajena pītisukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa vivekajena pītisukhena apphuṭaṃ hoti.

227. Seyyathāpi mahārāja dakkho nhāpako vā nhāpakantevāsī vā kaṃsathāle nhānīyacunṇāni ākiritvā udakena paripphosakaṃ paripphosakaṃ sanneyya, sāyaṃ nhānīyapiṇḍi snehānugatā snehaparetā santarabāhirā phuṭā snehena, na ca paggharaṇī. Evameva kho mahārāja bhikkhu imameva kāyaṃ vivekajena pītisukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa vivekajena pītisukhena apphuṭaṃ hoti. Idampi kho mahārāja sandiṭṭhikaṃ sāmāññaphalaṃ purimehi sandiṭṭhikehi sāmāññaphalehi abhikkantataraṇa paṇītataraṇa.

Dutiyaḷjhāna

228. Puna caparaṃ mahārāja bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ ḷjhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, so imameva kāyaṃ samādhijena pītisukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa samādhijena pītisukhena apphuṭaṃ hoti.

229. Seyyathāpi mahārāja udakarahado gambhīro ubbhidodako¹ tassa nevassa puratthimāya disāya udakassa āyamukhaṃ, na dakkhiṇāya disāya udakassa āyamukhaṃ, na pacchimāya disāya udakassa āyamukhaṃ, na uttarāya disāya udakassa āyamukhaṃ, devo ca na kālenakālaṃ sammādhāraṃ anuppaveccheyya. Atha kho tamhāva udakarahadā sītā vāridhārā ubbhijjivā tameva udakarahadaṃ sītena vārinā abhisandeyya parisandeyya paripūreyya paripphareyya, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato udakarahadassa sītena vārinā apphuṭaṃ assa. Evameva kho mahārāja bhikkhu imameva kāyaṃ samādhijena pītisukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa samādhijena pītisukhena

1. Ubbhitodako (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

apphuṭaṃ hoti. Idampi kho mahārāja sandiṭṭhikaṃ sāmāññaphalaṃ purimehi sandiṭṭhikehi sāmāññaphalehi abhikkantaraṇca paṇītataṛaṇca.

Tatiyajhāna

230. Puna caparaṃ mahārāja bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato sampajāno, sukhaṇca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti “upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī”ti, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, so imameva kāyaṃ nippītikena sukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa nippītikena sukhena apphuṭaṃ hoti.

231. Seyyathāpi mahārāja uppaliniyaṃ vā paduminiyaṃ vā puṇḍarīkiniyaṃ vā appekaccāni uppalāni vā padumāni vā puṇḍarīkāni vā udake jātāni udake saṃvaḍḍhāni udakānuggatāni antonimuggaposīni, tāni yāva caggā yāva ca mūlā sītena vārinā abhisannāni parisannāni¹ paripūrāni parippphuṭāni², nāssa kiñci sabbāvataṃ uppalānaṃ vā padumānaṃ vā puṇḍarīkānaṃ vā sītena vārinā apphuṭaṃ assa. Evameva kho mahārāja bhikkhu imameva kāyaṃ nippītikena sukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa nippītikena sukhena apphuṭaṃ hoti. Idampi kho mahārāja sandiṭṭhikaṃ sāmāññaphalaṃ purimehi sandiṭṭhikehi sāmāññaphalehi abhikkantataṛaṇca paṇītataṛaṇca.

Catutthajhāna

232. Puna caparaṃ mahārāja bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsati paṇisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, so imameva kāyaṃ paṇisuddhena cetasā pariyodātena pharitvā nisinno hoti, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa paṇisuddhena cetasā pariyodātena apphuṭaṃ hoti.

1. Abhisandāni parisandāni (Ka)

2. Parippphuṭṭhāni (I)

233. Seyyathāpi mahārāja puriso odātena vatthena sasīsaṃ pārupitvā nisinno assa, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa odātena vatthena apphutaṃ assa. Evameva kho mahārāja bhikkhu imameva kāyaṃ parisuddhena cetasā pariyodātena pharitvā nisinno hoti, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa parisuddhena cetasā pariyodātena apphutaṃ hoti. Idampi kho mahārāja sandiṭṭhikaṃ sāmāññaphalaṃ purimehi sandiṭṭhikehi sāmāññaphalehi abhikkantataraṇca paṇītataṇca.

Vipassanāñña (1)

234. So¹ evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte ñāṇadassanāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti, so evaṃ pajānāti “ayaṃ kho me kāyo rūpī cātumahābhūtika mātāpettikasambhavo odanakummāsūpacayo aniccucchādanaparimaddanabhedanaviddhaṃsanadhammo, idaṇca pana me viññāṇaṃ ettha sitaṃ ettha paṭibaddhaṃ”ti.

235. Seyyathāpi mahārāja maṇi veḷuriyo subho jātimā aṭṭhaṃso suparikammakato accho vippasanno anāvalo sabbākārasampanno, tatrāssa suttāṃ āvutaṃ nīlaṃ vā pītaṃ vā lohitaṃ vā² odātaṃ vā paṇḍusuttāṃ vā, tamenāṃ cakkhumā puriso hatthe karitvā paccavekkheyya “ayaṃ kho maṇi veḷuriyo subho jātimā aṭṭhaṃso suparikammakato accho vippasanno anāvalo sabbākārasampanno, tatridaṃ suttāṃ āvutaṃ nīlaṃ vā pītaṃ vā lohitaṃ vā odātaṃ vā paṇḍusuttāṃ vā”ti. Evameva kho mahārāja bhikkhu evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte ñāṇadassanāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti, so evaṃ pajānāti “ayaṃ kho me kāyo rūpī cātumahābhūtika mātāpettikasambhavo odanakummāsūpacayo aniccucchādanaparimaddanabhedanaviddhaṃsanadhammo, idaṇca pana me viññāṇaṃ ettha sitaṃ ettha paṭibaddhaṃ”ti. Idampi kho mahārāja sandiṭṭhikaṃ sāmāññaphalaṃ purimehi sandiṭṭhikehi sāmāññaphalehi abhikkantataraṇca paṇītataṇca.

1. Puna caparaṃ mahārāja bhikkhu so (Ka)

2. Pītaṃ vā lohitaṃ vā (Ka)

Manomayiddhiñāṇa (2)

236. So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ñhite āneñjappatte manomayaṃ kāyaṃ abhinimmānāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti, so imamhā kāyā aññaṃ kāyaṃ abhinimmināti rūpiṃ manomayaṃ sabbaṅgapaccaṅgiṃ ahīnindriyaṃ.

237. Seyyathāpi mahārāja puriso muñjamhā īsikaṃ pavāheyya¹. Tassa evamassa “ayaṃ muñjo, ayaṃ īsikā, añño muñjo aññā īsikā, muñjamhā tveva īsikā pavāḷhā”ti². Seyyathā vā pana mahārāja puriso asim kosiya pavāheyya. Tassa evamassa “ayaṃ asi, ayaṃ kosi, añño asi, aññā kosi, kosiya tveva asi pavāḷho”ti. Seyyathā vā pana mahārāja puriso ahiṃ karaṇḍa uddhareyya. Tassa evamassa “ayaṃ ahi, ayaṃ karaṇḍo. Añño ahi, añño karaṇḍo, karaṇḍa tveva ahi ubbhato”ti³. Evameva kho mahārāja bhikkhu evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ñhite āneñjappatte manomayaṃ kāyaṃ abhinimmānāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti, so imamhā kāyā aññaṃ kāyaṃ abhinimmināti rūpiṃ manomayaṃ sabbaṅgapaccaṅgiṃ ahīnindriyaṃ. Idampi kho mahārāja sandiṭṭhikaṃ sāmāññaphalaṃ purimehi sandiṭṭhikehi sāmāññaphalehi abhikkantataraṇca paṇītataṇca.

Iddhividhañāṇa (3)

238. So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ñhite āneñjappatte iddhividhāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti, so anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti, ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhāpi hutvā eko hoti, āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ tirokuttaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asajjamāno gacchati seyyathāpi ākāse. Pathaviyāpi ummujjanimujjaṃ karoti seyyathāpi udaye. Udaye abhijjamāne⁴ gacchati seyyathāpi

1. Pabbāheyya (Syā, Ka)

2. Pabbāḷhāti (Syā, Ka)

3. Uddharito (Syā, Kaṃ)

4. Abhijjamāno (Sī, Ka)

pathaviyā. Ākāsepi pallaṅkena kamati seyyathāpi pakkhī sakuṇo. Imepi candimasūriye evaṃmahiddhike evaṃmahānubhāve pāṇinā parāmasati parimajjati. Yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti.

239. Seyyathāpi mahārāja dakkho kumbhakāro vā kumbhakārantevāsī vā suparikammakatāya mattikāya yaṃ yadeva bhājanavikatim ākaṅkheyya, taṃ tadeva kareyya abhinipphādeyya. Seyyathā vā pana mahārāja dakkho dantakāro vā dantakārantevāsī vā suparikammakatasmiṃ dantasmiṃ yaṃ yadeva dantavikatim ākaṅkheyya, taṃ tadeva kareyya abhinipphādeyya. Seyyathā vā pana mahārāja dakkho suvaṇṇakāro vā suvaṇṇakārantevāsī vā suparikammakatasmiṃ suvaṇṇasmiṃ yaṃ yadeva suvaṇṇavikatim ākaṅkheyya, taṃ tadeva kareyya abhinipphādeyya. Evameva kho mahārāja bhikkhu evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneṇjappatte iddhividhāya cittam abhinīharati abhininnāmeti, so anekavihitam iddhividham paccanubhoti, ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhāpi hutvā eko hoti, āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ tirokuṭṭam tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asajjamāno gacchati seyyathāpi ākāse. Pathaviyāpi ummujjanimuḍḍam karoti seyyathāpi udake. Udaḍḍepi abhiḍḍamāne gacchati seyyathāpi pathaviyā. Ākāsepi pallaṅkena kamati seyyathāpi pakkhī sakuṇo. Imepi candimasūriye evaṃmahiddhike evaṃmahānubhāve pāṇinā parāmasati parimajjati. Yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti. Idampi kho mahārāja sandiṭṭhikaṃ sāmāññaphalaṃ purimehi sandiṭṭhikehi sāmāññaphalehi abhikkantataraṇca paṇītataṇca.

Dibbasotañña (4)

240. So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneṇjappatte dibbāya sotadhātuyā cittam abhinīharati abhininnāmeti, so dibbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānusikāya ubho sadde suṇāti dibbe ca mānuse ca ye dūre santike ca.

241. Seyyathāpi mahārāja puriso addhānamaggappaṭipanno, so suṇeyya bherisaddampi mudiṅgasaddampi¹ saṅkhapaṇavadindimasaddampi². Tassa evamassa “bherisaddo” itipi, “mudiṅgasaddo” itipi, “saṅkhapaṇavadindimasaddo” itipi³. Evameva kho mahārāja bhikkhu evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte dibbāya sotadhātuyā cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti, so dibbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānusikāya ubho sadde suṇāti dibbe ca mānuse ca ye dūre santike ca. Idampi kho mahārāja sandiṭṭhikaṃ sāmāññaphalaṃ purimehi sandiṭṭhikehi sāmāññaphalehi abhikkantataraṇca paṇītatarāṇca.

Cetopariyañāṇa (5)

242. So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte cetopariyañāṇāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti, so parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti, sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ “sarāgaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāti, vītarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ “vītarāgaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāti, sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ “sadosaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāti, vītadosaṃ vā cittaṃ “vītadosaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāti, samohaṃ vā cittaṃ “samohaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāti, vītamohaṃ vā cittaṃ “vītamohaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāti, saṃkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ “saṃkhittaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāti, vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ “vikkhittaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāti, mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ “mahaggataṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāti, amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ “amahaggataṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāti, sa-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ “sa-uttaraṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāti, anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ “anuttaraṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāti, samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ “samāhitaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāti, asamāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ “asamāhitaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāti, vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ “vimuttaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāti, avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ “avimuttaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāti.

1. Mudiṅgasaddampi (Sī, I)

2. Saṅkhapaṇavadendimasaddampi (Sī, I), saṅkhasaddampi paṇavasaddampi dendimasaddampi (Syā, Kaṃ)

3. Saṅkhasaddo itipi paṇavasaddo itipi dendimasaddo itipi (Syā, Kaṃ)

243. Seyyathāpi mahārāja itthī vā puriso vā daharo yuvā maṇḍanajātiko ādāse vā parisuddhe pariyodāte acche vā udakapatte sakaṃ mukhanimittam paccavekkhamāno sakaṇikaṃ vā “sakaṇikan”ti jāneyya, akaṇikaṃ vā “akaṇikan”ti jāneyya. Evameva kho mahārāja bhikkhu evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte cetopariyaññāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti, so parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti, sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ “sarāgaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāti, vītarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ “vītarāgaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāti, sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ “sadosaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāti, vītadosaṃ vā cittaṃ “vītadosaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāti, samohaṃ vā cittaṃ “samohaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāti, vītamohaṃ vā cittaṃ “vītamohaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāti, saṃkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ “saṃkhittaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāti, vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ “vikkhittaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāti, mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ “mahaggataṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāti, amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ “amahaggataṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāti, sa-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ “sa-uttaraṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāti, anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ “anuttaraṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāti, samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ “samāhitaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāti, asaṃhitaṃ vā cittaṃ “asaṃhitaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāti, vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ “vimuttaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāti, avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ “avimuttaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāti. Idampi kho mahārāja sandiṭṭhikaṃ sāmāññaphalaṃ purimehi sandiṭṭhikehi sāmāññaphalehi abhikkantataraṇca paṇītataṇca.

Pubbenivāsānussatiññāṇa (6)

244. So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte pubbenivāsānussatiññāṇāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti, so anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ, ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo tissoṇi jātiyo catassoṇi jātiyo pañcapi jātiyo dasapi jātiyo vīsampi jātiyo tiṃsampi jātiyo cattālīsampi jātiyo paññāsampi jātiyo jātisatampi jātisahassampi jātisatasahassampi anekepi saṃvaṭṭakappe anekepi vivaṭṭakappe anekepi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭakappe, “amutrāsiṃ evaṃnāmo

evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī
 evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādim, tatrāpāsim evaṃnāmo
 evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī
 evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno”ti, iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ
 anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati.

245. Seyyathāpi mahārāja puriso sakamhā gāmā aññaṃ gāmaṃ
 gaccheyya, tamhāpi gāmā aññaṃ gāmaṃ gaccheyya, so tamhā gāmā
 sakaṃyeva gāmaṃ paccāgaccheyya. Tassa evamassa “ahaṃ kho sakamhā
 gāmā amuṃ gāmaṃ agacchim¹, tatra evaṃ aṭṭhāsim, evaṃ nisīdim, evaṃ
 abhāsim, evaṃ tuṇhī ahosiṃ, tamhāpi gāmā amuṃ gāmaṃ agacchim, tatrāpi
 evaṃ aṭṭhāsim, evaṃ nisīdim, evaṃ abhāsim, evaṃ tuṇhī ahosiṃ, somhi
 tamhā gāmā sakaṃyeva gāmaṃ paccāgato”ti. Evameva kho mahārāja
 bhikkhu evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe
 vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneṇjappatte
 pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti, so
 anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ, ekampi jātiṃ dvepi
 jātiyo tissopi jātiyo catassopi jātiyo pañcapi jātiyo dasapi jātiyo vīsampi
 jātiyo tiṃsampi jātiyo cattālīsampi jātiyo paññāsampi jātiyo jātisatampi
 jātisahassampi jātisatasahassampi anekepi saṃvaṭṭakappe anekepi
 vivatṭakappe anekepi saṃvaṭṭavivatṭakappe, “amutrāsim evaṃnāmo
 evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī
 evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādim, tatrāpāsim evaṃnāmo
 evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī
 evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno”ti, iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ
 anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Idampi kho mahārāja sandiṭṭhikaṃ
 sāmāññaphalaṃ purimehi sandiṭṭhikehi sāmāññaphalehi abhikkantataraṇca
 paṇītataṇca.

1. Agāñchim (Syā, Kam)

Dibbacakkhuñña (7)

246. So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ñhite āneñjappatte sattānaṃ cutūpapātaññāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti, so dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāti “ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapannā”ti, iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāti.

247. Seyyathāpi mahārāja majjhe siṅghāṭake pāsādo, tattha cakkhumā puriso ñhito passeyya manusse gehaṃ pavisantepi nikkhamantepi rathikāyapi vīthiṃ sañcarante¹ majjhe siṅghāṭake nisinnepi. Tassa evamassa “ete manussā gehaṃ pavisanti, ete nikkhamanti, ete rathikāya vīthiṃ sañcaranti, ete majjhe siṅghāṭake nisinnā”ti. Evameva kho mahārāja bhikkhu evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ñhite āneñjappatte sattānaṃ cutūpapātaññāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti, so dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāti “ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannā.

1. Rathiyāpi rathim sañcarante (Sī), rathiyāya vithim sañcarantepi (Syā)

Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannā”ti, iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Idampi kho mahārāja sandiṭṭhikaṃ sāmaññaphalaṃ purimehi sandiṭṭhikehi sāmaññaphalehi abhikkantataraṇca paṇītataraṇca.

Āsavakkhayañāṇa (8)

248. So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte āsavānaṃ khayañāṇāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti, so idaṃ dukkhanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayoti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhoti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadāti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Ime āsavāti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavasamudayoti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodhoti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadāti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttamiti ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānāti.

249. Seyyathāpi mahārāja pabbatasāṅkhepe udakarahado accho vippasanno anāvilo, tattha cakkhumā puriso tīre ṭhito passeyya sippikasambukampi sakkharakathalampi macchagumbampi carantampi tiṭṭhantampi. Tassa evamassa “ayaṃ kho udakarahado accho vippasanno anāvilo, tatthime sippikasambukāpi sakkharakathalāpi macchagumbāpi carantipi tiṭṭhantipi”ti. Evameva kho mahārāja bhikkhu evaṃ samehite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte āsavānaṃ khayañāṇāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti, so idaṃ dukkhanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayoti yathābhūtaṃ

pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhoti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadāti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Ime āsavāti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavaśamudayoti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodhoti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadāti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttamiti ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānāti. Idaṃ kho mahārāja sandiṭṭhikaṃ sāmāññaphalaṃ purimehi sandiṭṭhikehi sāmāññaphalehi abhikkantataraṇa paṇītatarāṇa. Imasmā ca pana mahārāja sandiṭṭhikā sāmāññaphalā aññaṃ sandiṭṭhikaṃ sāmāññaphalaṃ uttaritaraṃ vā paṇītatarāṃ vā natthī”ti.

Ajātasattu-upāsakattapaṭivedanā

250. Evaṃ vutte rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “abhikkantaṃ bhante abhikkantaṃ bhante, seyyathāpi bhante nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūḷhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya ‘cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhanti’ti, evamevaṃ bhante Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṇa bhikkhusaṃghaṇa, upāsakaṃ maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gataṃ, accayo maṃ bhante accagamā yathābālaṃ yathāmūḷhaṃ yathā-akusalaṃ, yohaṃ pitaraṃ dhammikaṃ dhammarājānaṃ issariyakāraṇā jīvita voropesiṃ, tassa me bhante Bhagavā accayaṃ accayato paṭiggaṇhātu āyatimaṃ saṃvarāyā”ti.

251. Taggha tvaṃ mahārāja accayo accagamā yathābālaṃ yathāmūḷhaṃ yathā-akusalaṃ, yaṃ tvaṃ pitaraṃ dhammikaṃ dhammarājānaṃ jīvita voropesi, yato ca kho tvaṃ mahārāja accayaṃ accayato disvā yathādhammaṃ paṭikarosi, taṃ te mayaṃ paṭiggaṇhāma, vuddhihesā mahārāja ariyassa vinaye, yo accayaṃ accayato disvā yathādhammaṃ paṭikaroti, āyatimaṃ saṃvaram āpajjatīti.

252. Evañ vutte rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto Bhagavantam etadavoca “handā ca dāni mayam bhante gacchāma bahukiccā mayam bahukaraṇīyā”ti. Yassadāni tvaṃ mahārāja kālaṃ maññasīti. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi.

253. Atha kho Bhagavā acirapakkantassa rañño Māgadhassa Ajātasattussa Vedehiputtassa bhikkhū āmantesi “khatāyaṃ bhikkhave rājā, upahatāyaṃ bhikkhave rājā, sacāyaṃ bhikkhave rājā pitaraṃ dhammikaṃ dhammarājānaṃ jīvitaṃ na voropessatha, imasmiṃyeva āsane virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacakkhuṃ uppajjissathā”ti. Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandunti.

Sāmaññaphalasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ dutiyaṃ.

3. Ambaṭṭhasutta

254. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosalesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ pañcamattehi bhikkhusatehi yena Icchānaṅgalaṃ nāma Kosalānaṃ brāhmaṇagāmo tadavasari, tatra sudam Bhagavā Icchānaṅgale viharati Icchānaṅgalavanasaṇḍe.

Pokkharasātivatthu

255. Tena kho pana samayena brāhmaṇo Pokkharasāti¹ Ukkaṭṭham ajjhāvasati sattussadam satīṇakattṭhodakaṃ sadhaññaṃ rājabhoggaṃ raññaṃ Pasenadinā Kosalena dinnam rājadāyaṃ brahmadeyyam. Assosi kho brāhmaṇo Pokkharasāti “samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito Kosalesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ pañcamattehi bhikkhusatehi Icchānaṅgalaṃ anuppatto Icchānaṅgale viharati Icchānaṅgalavanasaṇḍe, tam kho pana Bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato ‘itipi so Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā’², so imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakaṃ samārakaṃ sabrahmakam sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ pajam sadevamanussaṃ sayam abhiñña sacchikatvā pavedeti, so dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇam majjhekalyāṇam pariyosānakalyāṇam, sāttham sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇam parisuddham brahmacariyam pakāseti, sādhu kho pana tathārūpānaṃ arahataṃ dassanaṃ hoti”ti.

Ambaṭṭhamāṇava

256. Tena kho pana samayena brāhmaṇassa Pokkharasātissa Ambaṭṭho nāma māṇavo antevāsī hoti ajjhāyako mantadharo tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ³ pāragū sanighaṇḍukeṭubhānaṃ sakkharappabhedānaṃ itihāsapañcamānaṃ padako veyyākaraṇo lokāyatamahāpurisalakkhaṇesu anavayo anuññātaapaṭiññāto sake ācariyake tevijjake

1. Pokkharasāti (Sī), Pokkharasādi (I)

2. Bhagavāti (Syā, Kaṃ), upariṣoṇadaṇḍasuttādīsipi Buddhaguṇakathāyaṃ evameva dissati.

3. Bedānaṃ (Ka)

pāvacane “yamahaṃ jānāmi, taṃ tvaṃ jānāsi. Yaṃ tvaṃ jānāsi, tamahaṃ jānāmī”ti.

257. Atha kho brāhmaṇo Pokkharasāti Ambaṭṭhaṃ māṇavaṃ āmantesi “ayaṃ tāta Ambaṭṭha samaṇo Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito Kosalesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ pañcamattehi bhikkhusatehi Icchānaṅgalaṃ anuppatto Icchānaṅgale viharati Icchānaṅgalavanasaṇḍe, taṃ kho pana bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato ‘itipi so Bhagavā Arahāṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā’, so imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakam samārakam sabrahmakam sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ paṇāsaṃ sadevamanussaṃ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti, so dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhakalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ, sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti, sādhu kho pana tathārūpānaṃ Arahataṃ dassanaṃ hoti”ti. Ehi tvaṃ tāta Ambaṭṭha yena samaṇo Gotamo tenupasaṅkama, upasaṅkamitvā samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ jānāhi, yadi vā taṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ tathāsantaṃyeva saddo abbhuggato, yadi vā no tathā. Yadi vā so bhavaṃ Gotamo tādiso, yadi vā na tādiso, tathā mayaṃ taṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ vedissāma”ti.

258. Yathā kathaṃ paṇāhaṃ bho taṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ jānissāmi, “yadi vā taṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ tathāsantaṃyeva saddo abbhuggato, yadi vā no tathā. Yadi vā so bhavaṃ Gotamo tādiso, yadi vā na tādiso”ti.

Āgatāni kho tāta Ambaṭṭha amhākaṃ mantesu dvattiṃsa mahāpurisalakkhaṇāni, yehi samannāgatassa mahāpurisassa dveyeva gatiyo bhavanti anañña. Sace agāraṃ ajjhāvasati, rājā hoti cakkavattī dhammiko dhammarājā cāturanto vijitāvī janapadatthāvariyaṃ patto sattaratanasamannāgato. Tassimāni satta ratanāni bhavanti. Seyyathidaṃ, cakkaratanam, hatthiratanam, assaratanam, maṇiratanam, itthiratanam, gahapatiratanam, pariṇāyakaratanameva sattamaṃ. Parosahassaṃ kho panassa puttā

bhavanti sūrā vīraṅgarūpā parasenappamaddanā. So imaṃ pathaviṃ sāgarapariyantaṃ adaṇḍena asatthena dhammena abhivijjiya ajjhāvasati. Sace kho pana agāasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajati, Arahaṃ hoti Sammāsambuddho loke vivaṭṭacchado. Ahaṃ kho pana tāta Ambaṭṭha mantānaṃ dātā, tvaṃ mantānaṃ paṭiggahetāti.

259. “Evaṃ bho”ti kho Ambaṭṭho māṇavo brāhmaṇassa Pokkharasātissa paṭissutvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ Pokkharasātiṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā vaḷavārathamārūya sambahulehi māṇavakehi saddhiṃ yena Icchānaṅgalavanasaṇḍo tena Pāyāsi, yāvatikā yānassa bhūmi yānena gantvā yānā paccorohitvā pattikova ārāmaṃ pāvīsi. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū abbhokāse caṅkamanti. Atha kho Ambaṭṭho māṇavo yena te bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū etadavoca “kaṃ nu kho bho etarahi so bhavaṃ Gotamo viharati, taṃ hi mayaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ dassanāya idhūpasaṅkantā”ti.

260. Atha kho tesāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “ayaṃ kho Ambaṭṭho māṇavo abhiññātakolaṇṇo ceva abhiññātassa ca brāhmaṇassa Pokkharasātissa antevāsī, agaru kho pana Bhagavato evarūpehi kulaputtehi saddhiṃ kathāsallāpo hoti”ti. Te Ambaṭṭhaṃ māṇavaṃ etadavocuṃ “eso Ambaṭṭha vihāro saṃvutadvāro, tena appasaddo upasaṅkamitvā ataramāno āḷindaṃ pavisitvā ukkāsitvā aggaḷaṃ ākoṭehi, vivarissati te Bhagavā dvāraṇ”ti.

261. Atha kho Ambaṭṭho māṇavo yena so vihāro saṃvutadvāro, tena appasaddo upasaṅkamitvā ataramāno āḷindaṃ pavisitvā ukkāsitvā aggaḷaṃ ākoṭesi, vivari Bhagavā dvāraṃ. Pāvīsi Ambaṭṭho māṇavo. Māṇavakāpi pavisitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodimsu, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdīmsu. Ambaṭṭho pana māṇavo caṅkamantopi nisinnena Bhagavatā kañci kañci¹

1. Kiñci kiñci (Ka)

kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāreti, ʒhitopi nisinnena Bhagavatā kiñci kiñci kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāreti.

262. Atha kho Bhagavā Ambaṭṭhaṃ māṇavaṃ etadavoca “evaṃ nu te Ambaṭṭha brāhmaṇehi vuddhehi mahallakehi ācariyapācariyehi saddhiṃ kathāsallāpo hoti, yathayidaṃ caraṃ tiṭṭhaṃ nisinnena mayā kiñci kiñci kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretī”ti.

Paṭhama-ibbhavāda

263. Nohidaṃ bho Gotama. Gacchanto vā hi bho Gotama gacchantena brāhmaṇo brāhmaṇena saddhiṃ sallapitumarahati, ʒhito vā hi bho Gotama ʒhiteṇa brāhmaṇo brāhmaṇena saddhiṃ sallapitumarahati, nisinno vā hi bho Gotama nisinnena brāhmaṇo brāhmaṇena saddhiṃ sallapitumarahati, sayāno vā hi bho Gotama sayānena brāhmaṇo brāhmaṇena saddhiṃ sallapitumarahati, ye ca kho te bho Gotama muṇḍakā samaṇakā ibbhā kaṇhā¹ bandhupādāpaccā, tehipi me saddhiṃ evaṃ kathāsallāpo hoti, yathariva bhotā Gotamenāti. Atthikavato kho pana te Ambaṭṭha idhāgamanāṃ ahosi, yāyeva kho panatthāya āgaccheyyātha², tameva atthaṃ sādhukaṃ manasi kareyyātha³, avusitavāyeva kho pana bho ayaṃ Ambaṭṭho māṇavo vusitamānī kimaññaṭṭra avusitattāti.

264. Atha kho Ambaṭṭho māṇavo Bhagavatā avusitavādena vuccamāno kupito anattamano Bhagavantāmyeva khumsento Bhagavantāmyeva vambhento Bhagavantāmyeva upavadamāno “samaṇo ca me bho Gotamo pāpito bhavissatī”ti Bhagavantāṃ etadavoca “caṇḍā bho Gotama Sakyajāti, pharusā bho Gotama Sakyajāti, lahusā bho Gotama Sakyajāti, bhassā bho Gotama Sakyajāti, ibbhā santā ibbhā samānā na brāhmaṇe sakkaronti, na brāhmaṇe garuṃ karonti⁴, na

1. Kiṇhā (Ka-Sī, I)

2. Āgaccheyyātho (Sī, I)

3. Manasikareyyātho (Sī, I)

4. Garukaronti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

brāhmaṇe mānenti, na brāhmaṇe pūjenti, na brāhmaṇe apacāyanti. Tayidaṃ bho Gotama nacchannaṃ, tayidaṃ nappatirūpaṃ, yadime Sakyā ibbhā santā ibbhā samānā na brāhmaṇe sakkaronti, na brāhmaṇe garuṃ karonti, na brāhmaṇe mānenti, na brāhmaṇe pūjenti, na brāhmaṇe apacāyantīti. Itiha Ambaṭṭho māṇavo idaṃ paṭhamāṃ Sakyesu ibbhavādaṃ nipātesi.

Dutiya-ibbhavāda

265. Kiṃ pana te Ambaṭṭha Sakyā aparaddhanti. Ekamidāhaṃ bho Gotama samayaṃ ācariyassa brāhmaṇassa Pokkharasātissa kenacideva karaṇīyena Kapilavatthum agamāsim, yena Sakyānaṃ sandhāgāraṃ tenupasaṅkamim, tena kho pana samayena sambahulā Sakyā ceva Sakyakumārā ca sandhāgāre¹ uccesu āsanesu nisinnā honti aññamaññaṃ aṅgulipatodakehi² saṇjagghantā saṃkīḷantā, aññadatthu mamaññeva maññe anujagghantā, na maṃ koci āsanenapi nimantesi. Tayidaṃ bho Gotama nacchannaṃ, tayidaṃ nappatirūpaṃ, yadime Sakyā ibbhā santā ibbhā samānā na brāhmaṇe sakkaronti, na brāhmaṇe garuṃ karonti, na brāhmaṇe mānenti, na brāhmaṇe pūjenti, na brāhmaṇe apacāyantīti. Itiha Ambaṭṭho māṇavo idaṃ dutiyaṃ Sakyesu ibbhavādaṃ nipātesi.

Tatiya-ibbhavāda

266. Laṭukikāpi kho Ambaṭṭha sakuṇikā sake kulāvake kāmālāpinī hoti. Sakaṃ kho panetaṃ Ambaṭṭha Sakyānaṃ yadidaṃ Kapilavatthum, nārahatāyasmā Ambaṭṭho imāya appamattāya abhisajjitunti. Cattārome bho Gotama vaṇṇā khattiyā brāhmaṇā vessā suddā, imesaṃ hi bho Gotama catunnaṃ vaṇṇānaṃ tayo vaṇṇā khattiyā ca vessā ca suddā ca, aññadatthu brāhmaṇasseva paricārakā sampajjanti. Tayidaṃ bho Gotama nacchannaṃ, tayidaṃ nappatirūpaṃ, yadime Sakyā ibbhā santā ibbhā samānā na brāhmaṇe sakkaronti, na brāhmaṇe garuṃ karonti, na brāhmaṇe mānenti, na brāhmaṇe pūjenti, na brāhmaṇe apacāyantīti. Itiha Ambaṭṭho māṇavo idaṃ tatiyaṃ Sakyesu ibbhavādaṃ nipātesi.

1. Santhāgāre (Sī, I)

2. Aṅgulipatodakena (I)

Dāsiputtavāda

267. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “atibālhaṃ kho ayaṃ Ambaṭṭho māṇavo Sakyesu ibbhavādena nimmādeti, yaṃnūnāhaṃ gottaṃ puccheyyan”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Ambaṭṭhaṃ māṇavaṃ etadavoca “kathaṃ gottosi Ambaṭṭhā”ti. Kaṇhāyanohamasmi bho Gotamāti. Porāṇaṃ kho pana te Ambaṭṭha mātāpettikaṃ nāmagottaṃ anussarato ayyaputtā Sakyā bhavanti, dāsiputto tvamasi Sakyānaṃ, Sakyā kho pana Ambaṭṭha rājānaṃ Okkākaṃ pitāmahaṃ dahanti.

Bhūtapubbaṃ Ambaṭṭha rājā Okkāko yā sā mahesī piyā manāpā, tassā puttassa rajjaṃ pariṇāmetukāmo jeṭṭhakumāre raṭṭhasmā pabbājesi Ukkāmukhaṃ Karakaṇḍam¹ Hatthinikaṃ Sinisūraṃ², te raṭṭhasmā pabbājita Himavantapasse pokkharāṇiyā tīre mahāsākasaṇḍo, tattha vasaṃ kappesum, te jātisambhedabhayā sakāhi bhaginīhi saddhiṃ saṃvāsaṃ kappesum.

Atha kho Ambaṭṭha rājā Okkāko amacce pārisajje āmantesi “kahaṃ nu kho bho etarahi kumārā sammanti”ti. Atthi deva Himavantapasse pokkharāṇiyā tīre mahāsākasaṇḍo, tatthetarahi kumārā sammanti, te jātisambhedabhayā sakāhi bhaginīhi saddhiṃ saṃvāsaṃ kappenti. Atha kho Ambaṭṭha rājā Okkāko udānaṃ udānesi “sakyā vata bho kumārā paramasakyā vata bho kumārā”ti, tadagge kho pana Ambaṭṭha Sakyā paññāyanti, so ca nesaṃ pubbapuriso.

Raṇṇo kho pana Ambaṭṭha Okkākassa Disā nāma dāsī ahosi, sā Kaṇhaṃ nāma³ janesi, jāto kaṇho pabyāhāsi “dhovatha maṃ amma, nahāpetha maṃ amma, imasmā maṃ asucismā parimocetha, atthāya vo bhavissāmī”ti. Yathā kho pana Ambaṭṭha etarahi manussā pisāce disvā pisācāti sañjānanti, evameva kho Ambaṭṭha tena kho pana samayena manussā pisāce kaṇhāti sañjānanti, te evamāhaṃsu “ayaṃ jāto pabyāhāsi, kaṇho jāto pisāco jāto”ti, tadagge kho pana Ambaṭṭha Kaṇhāyanā paññāyanti, so ca Kaṇhāyanānaṃ pubbapuriso. Iti kho

1. Ukkāmukhaṃ Karakaṇḍam (Sī, Syā) 2. Sinipuram (Sī, Syā) 3. Sā Kaṇhaṃ (I)

te Ambaṭṭha porāṇaṃ mātāpettikaṃ nāmagottaṃ anussarato ayyaputtā Sakyā bhavanti, dāsiputto tvamasi Sakyānanti.

268. Evaṃ vutte te māṇavakā Bhagavantam etadavocum “mā bhavaṃ Gotamo Ambaṭṭham atibālham dāsiputtavādena nimmādesi, sujāto ca bho Gotama Ambaṭṭho māṇavo, kulaputto ca Ambaṭṭho māṇavo, bahussuto ca Ambaṭṭho māṇavo, kalyāṇavākkaraṇo ca Ambaṭṭho māṇavo, paṇḍito ca Ambaṭṭho māṇavo, pahoti ca Ambaṭṭho māṇavo bhotā Gotamena saddhim asmim vacane paṭimantetun”ti.

269. Atha kho Bhagavā te māṇavake etadavoca “sace kho tumhākaṃ māṇavakānaṃ evaṃ hoti ‘dujjāto ca Ambaṭṭho māṇavo, akulaputto ca Ambaṭṭho māṇavo, appassuto ca Ambaṭṭho māṇavo, akalyāṇavākkaraṇo ca Ambaṭṭho māṇavo, duppañño ca Ambaṭṭho māṇavo, na ca pahoti Ambaṭṭho māṇavo samaṇena Gotamena saddhim asmim vacane paṭimantetun’ti, tiṭṭhatu Ambaṭṭho māṇavo, tumhe mayā saddhim mantavho asmim vacane. Sace pana tumhākaṃ māṇavakānaṃ evaṃ hoti ‘sujāto ca Ambaṭṭho māṇavo, kulaputto ca Ambaṭṭho māṇavo, bahussuto ca Ambaṭṭho māṇavo, kalyāṇavākkaraṇo ca Ambaṭṭho māṇavo, paṇḍito ca Ambaṭṭho māṇavo, pahoti ca Ambaṭṭho māṇavo samaṇena Gotamena saddhim asmim vacane paṭimantetun’ti, tiṭṭhatha tumhe, Ambaṭṭho māṇavo mayā saddhim paṭimantetū”ti. Sujāto ca bho Gotama Ambaṭṭho māṇavo, kulaputto ca Ambaṭṭho māṇavo, bahussuto ca Ambaṭṭho māṇavo, kalyāṇavākkaraṇo ca Ambaṭṭho māṇavo, paṇḍito ca Ambaṭṭho māṇavo, pahoti ca Ambaṭṭho māṇavo bhotā Gotamena saddhim asmim vacane paṭimantetum, tuṇhī mayam bhavissāma, Ambaṭṭho māṇavo bhotā Gotamena saddhim asmim vacane paṭimantetūti.

270. Atha kho Bhagavā Ambaṭṭham māṇavam etadavoca “ayaṃ kho pana te Ambaṭṭha sahadhammiko paṇho āgacchati, akāmā byākātabbo, sace tvam na byākarissasi, aññena vā aññaṃ paṭicarissasi, tuṇhī vā bhavissasi,

pakkamissasi vā, ettheva te sattadhā muddhā phalissati. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Ambaṭṭha, kinti te sutam brāhmaṇānam vuddhānam mahallakānam ācariyapācariyānam bhāsamānānam kutopabhutikā Kaṇhāyanā, ko ca Kaṇhāyanānam pubbapuriso”ti.

Evam vutte Ambaṭṭho māṇavo tuṇhī ahosi, dutiyampi kho Bhagavā Ambaṭṭham māṇavam etadavoca “taṃ kiṃ maññasi Ambaṭṭha, kinti te sutam brāhmaṇānam vuddhānam mahallakānam ācariyapācariyānam bhāsamānānam kutopabhutikā Kaṇhāyanā, ko ca kaṇhāyanānam pubbapuriso”ti. Dutiyampi kho Ambaṭṭho māṇavo tuṇhī ahosi. Atha kho Bhagavā Ambaṭṭham māṇavam etadavoca “byākarohi dāni Ambaṭṭha, na dāni te tuṇhībhavassa kālo, yo kho Ambaṭṭha Tathāgatena yāvatatīyakam sahadhammikaṃ pañham puṭṭho na byākaroti, ethevassa sattadhā muddhā phalissatī”ti.

271. Tena kho pana samayena vajirapāṇī yakkho mahantaṃ ayokūṭaṃ ādāya ādittaṃ sampajjalitaṃ sajotibhūtaṃ¹ Ambaṭṭhassa māṇavassa upari vehāsaṃ ṭhito hoti “sacāyaṃ Ambaṭṭho māṇavo Bhagavatā yāvatatīyakam sahadhammikaṃ pañham puṭṭho na byākarissati, ethevassa sattadhā muddham phālessāmi”ti. Taṃ kho pana vajirapāṇiṃ yakkham Bhagavā ceva passati Ambaṭṭho ca māṇavo.

272. Atha kho Ambaṭṭho māṇavo bhīto saṃviggo lomahaṭṭhajāto Bhagavantaṃyeva tāṇaṃ gavesī Bhagavantaṃyeva leṇaṃ gavesī Bhagavantaṃyeva saraṇaṃ gavesī upanisīditvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kimetaṃ² bhavaṃ Gotamo āha, puna bhavaṃ Gotamo bravitū”ti³.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Ambaṭṭha, kinti te sutam brāhmaṇānam vuddhānam mahallakānam ācariyapācariyānam bhāsamānānam kutopabhutikā Kaṇhāyanā, ko ca Kaṇhāyanānam pubbapurisoti. Evameva me bho Gotama sutam yatheva bhavaṃ Gotamo āha, tatopabhutikā Kaṇhāyanā, so ca Kaṇhāyanānam pubbapurisoti.

1. Sañjotibhūtaṃ (Syā)

2. Kiṃ me taṃ (Ka)

3. Brūtu (Syā)

Ambaṭṭhavarṇasakathā

273. Evaṃ vutte te māṇavakā unnādinō uccāsaddamahāsaddā ahesuṃ “dujjāto kira bho Ambaṭṭho māṇavo, akulaputto kira bho Ambaṭṭho māṇavo, dāsiputto kira bho Ambaṭṭho māṇavo Sakyānaṃ, ayyaputtā kira bho Ambaṭṭhassa māṇavassa Sakyā bhavanti, dhammavādiṃyeva kira mayaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ apasādetabbaṃ amaṇṇiṃhā”ti.

274. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “atibālhaṃ kho ime māṇavakā Ambaṭṭhaṃ māṇavaṃ dāsiputtavādena nimmādenti, yaṃnūnāhaṃ parimoceyyan”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā te māṇavake etadavoca “mā kho tumhe māṇavakā Ambaṭṭhaṃ māṇavaṃ atibālhaṃ dāsiputtavādena nimmādetha, uḷāro so Kaṇho isi ahosi, so dakkhiṇajanapadaṃ gantvā brahmanante adhīyitvā rājānaṃ Okkākaṃ upasaṅkamitvā Maddarūpiṃ dhītaraṃ yāci, tassa rājā Okkāko “ko nevaṃ re ayaṃ mayhaṃ dāsiputto samāno Maddarūpiṃ dhītaraṃ yācatī”ti kupito anattamano khurappaṃ sannayhi¹, so taṃ khurappaṃ neva asakki muṇcituṃ, no paṭisaṃharituṃ.

Atha kho māṇavakā amaccā pārisajjā Kaṇhaṃ isiṃ upasaṅkamitvā etadavocuṃ “soṭṭhi bhaddante² hotu raṇṇo, soṭṭhi bhaddante hotu raṇṇo”ti. Soṭṭhi bhavissati raṇṇo, api ca rājā yadi adho khurappaṃ muṇcissati, yāvatā raṇṇo vijitaṃ, ettāvatā pathavī undriyissatīti. Soṭṭhi bhaddante hotu raṇṇo, soṭṭhi janapadassatī. Soṭṭhi bhavissati raṇṇo soṭṭhi janapadassa, api ca rājā yadi uddhaṃ khurappaṃ muṇcissati, yāvatā raṇṇo vijitaṃ, ettāvatā sattavassāni devo na vassissatīti. Soṭṭhi bhaddante hotu raṇṇo soṭṭhi janapadassa devo ca vassatūti. Soṭṭhi bhavissati raṇṇo soṭṭhi janapadassa devo ca vassissati, api ca rājā jeṭṭhakumāre khurappaṃ paṭiṭṭhāpetu, soṭṭhi kumāro pallomo bhavissatīti. Atha kho māṇavakā amaccā Okkākassa ārocesuṃ “okkāko jeṭṭhakumāre khurappaṃ paṭiṭṭhāpetu, soṭṭhi kumāro pallomo bhavissatī”ti. Atha kho rājā Okkāko jeṭṭhakumāre khurappaṃ paṭiṭṭhapesi, soṭṭhi kumāro

1. Sannahi (Ka)

2. Bhaddante (Sī, Syā)

pallomo samabhavi. Atha kho tassa rājā Okkāko bhīto saṁviggo lomahaṭṭhajāto brahmadaṇḍena tajjito Maddarūpiṁ dhītaraṁ adāsi. Mā kho tumhe māṇavakā Ambaṭṭhaṁ māṇavaṁ atibālhaṁ dāsiputtavādena nimmādettha, uḷāro so Kaṇho isi ahoṣīti.

Khattiyaseṭṭhabhāva

275. Atha kho Bhagavā Ambaṭṭhaṁ māṇavaṁ āmantesi “taṁ kiṁ maññasi Ambaṭṭha, idha khattiyakumāro brāhmaṇakaññāya saddhiṁ saṁvāsaṁ kappeyya, tesaṁ saṁvāsamanvāya putto jāyetha, yo so khattiyakumārena brāhmaṇakaññāya putto uppanno, api nu so labhetha brāhmaṇesu āsanaṁ vā udakaṁ vā”ti. Labhetha bho Gotama. Apinu naṁ brāhmaṇā bhojeyyumaṁ saddhe vā thālīpāke vā yaññe vā pāhune vāti. Bhojeyyumaṁ bho Gotama. Apinu naṁ brāhmaṇā mante vāceyyumaṁ vā no vāti. Vāceyyumaṁ bho Gotama. Apinussa itthīsu āvaṭaṁ vā assa anāvaṭaṁ vāti. Anāvaṭaṁ hissa bho Gotama. Apinu naṁ khattiyā khattiyābhisekena abhisīñceyyunti. Nohidaṁ bho Gotama, taṁ kissa hetu, mātito hi bho Gotama anupapannoti.

Taṁ kiṁ maññasi Ambaṭṭha, idha brāhmaṇakumāro khattiyakaññāya saddhiṁ saṁvāsaṁ kappeyya, tesaṁ saṁvāsamanvāya putto jāyetha, yo so brāhmaṇakumārena khattiyakaññāya putto uppanno, apinu so labhetha brāhmaṇesu āsanaṁ vā udakaṁ vāti. Labhetha bho Gotama. Apinu naṁ brāhmaṇā bhojeyyumaṁ saddhe vā thālīpāke vā yaññe vā pāhune vāti. Bhojeyyumaṁ bho Gotama. Apinu naṁ brāhmaṇā mante vāceyyumaṁ vā no vāti. Vāceyyumaṁ bho Gotama. Apinussa itthīsu āvaṭaṁ vā assa anāvaṭaṁ vāti. Anāvaṭaṁ hissa bho Gotama. Apinu naṁ khattiyā khattiyābhisekena abhisīñceyyunti. Nohidaṁ bho Gotama, taṁ kissa hetu, pitito hi bho Gotama anupapannoti.

276. Iti kho Ambaṭṭha itthiyā vā itthiṁ karitvā purisena vā purisaṁ karitvā khattiyāva seṭṭhā hīnā brāhmaṇā, taṁ kiṁ maññasi Ambaṭṭha, idha brāhmaṇā brāhmaṇaṁ kismiñcīdeva pakaraṇe khuramuṇḍaṁ karitvā

bhassapuṭena vadhitvā raṭṭhā vā nagarā vā pabbājeyyūṃ, apinu so labhetha brāhmaṇesu āsanaṃ vā udakaṃ vāti. Nohidaṃ bho Gotama. Apinu naṃ brāhmaṇā bhojeyyūṃ saddhe vā thālipāke vā yañṇe vā pāhune vāti. Nohidaṃ bho Gotama. Apinu naṃ brāhmaṇā mante vāceyyūṃ vā no vāti. Nohidaṃ bho Gotama. Apinussa itthīsu āvaṭaṃ vā assa anāvaṭaṃ vāti. Āvaṭaṃ hissa bho Gotama.

Taṃ kiṃ mañṇasi Ambaṭṭha, idha khattiyā khattiyaṃ kismiṃcideva pakaraṇe khuramuṇḍaṃ karitvā bhassapuṭena vadhitvā raṭṭhā vā nagarā vā pabbājeyyūṃ, apinu so labhetha brāhmaṇesu āsanaṃ vā udakaṃ vāti. Labhetha bho Gotama. Apinu naṃ brāhmaṇā bhojeyyūṃ saddhe vā thālipāke vā yañṇe vā pāhune vāti. Bhojeyyūṃ bho Gotama. Apinu naṃ brāhmaṇā mante vāceyyūṃ vā no vāti. Vāceyyūṃ bho Gotama. Apinussa itthīsu āvaṭaṃ vā assa anāvaṭaṃ vāti. Anāvaṭaṃ hissa bho Gotama.

277. Ettāvatā kho Ambaṭṭha khattiyo paramanihīnataṃ patto hoti, yadeva naṃ khattiyā khuramuṇḍaṃ karitvā bhassapuṭena vadhitvā raṭṭhā vā nagarā vā pabbājenti, iti kho Ambaṭṭha yadā khattiyo paramanihīnataṃ patto hoti, tadāpi khattiyāva seṭṭhā, hīnā brāhmaṇā. Brahmunā pesā Ambaṭṭha¹ Sanaṅkumārena gāthā bhāsita—

“Khattiyo seṭṭho janetasmiṃ,
Ye gottapaṭisārino.
Vijjācaraṇasampanno,
So seṭṭho devamānuse”ti.

Sā kho panesā Ambaṭṭha brahmunā Sanaṅkumārena gāthā sugītā no duggītā, subhāsītā no dubbhāsītā, atthasaṇhitā no anattasaṇhitā, anumatā mayā. Ahaṃpi hi Ambaṭṭha evaṃ vadāmi—

1. Brahmunāpi Ambaṭṭha (Ka), brahmunāpi esā Ambaṭṭha (I)

“Khattiyo seṭṭho janetasmiṃ,
 Ye gottapaṭisārino.
 Vijjācaraṇasampanno,
 So seṭṭho devamānuse”ti.

Bhāṇavāro paṭhamo.

Vijjācaraṇakathā

278. Katamaṃ pana taṃ bho Gotama caraṇaṃ, katamā ca pana sā vijjāti. Na kho Ambaṭṭha anuttarāya vijjācaraṇasampadāya jātivādo vā vuccati, gottavādo vā vuccati, mānavādo vā vuccati “arahasi vā maṃ tvaṃ, na vā maṃ tvaṃ arahasi”ti. Yattha kho Ambaṭṭha āvāho vā hoti, vivāho vā hoti, āvāhavivāho vā hoti, etthetaṃ vuccati jātivādo vā itipi, gottavādo vā itipi, mānavādo vā itipi “arahasi vā maṃ tvaṃ, na vā maṃ tvaṃ arahasi”ti. Ye hi keci Ambaṭṭha jātivādavinibaddhā vā gottavādavinibaddhā vā mānavādavinibaddhā vā āvāhavivāhavinibaddhā vā, ārakā te anuttarāya vijjācaraṇasampadāya. Pahāya kho Ambaṭṭha jātivādavinibaddhaṇca gottavādavinibaddhaṇca mānavādavinibaddhaṇca āvāhavivāhavinibaddhaṇca anuttarāya vijjācaraṇasampadāya sacchikiriyā hotīti.

279. Katamaṃ pana taṃ bho Gotama caraṇaṃ, katamā ca sā vijjāti. Idha Ambaṭṭha Tathāgato loke uppajjati Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā, so imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakaṃ samārakaṃ sabrahmakāṃ sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ paṇaṃ sadevamanussaṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti, so dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhekalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti, taṃ dhammaṃ suṇāti gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā aññatarasmiṃ vā kule paccājāto, so taṃ dhammaṃ sutvā

Tathāgate saddhaṃ paṭilabhati, so tena saddhāpaṭilābhena samannāgato iti paṭisaṇcikkhati -pa-. (Yathā Sāmaññaphale, evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ.)

So vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati -pa-. Idampissa hoti caraṇasmiṃ.

Puna caparaṃ Ambaṭṭha bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijam pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati -pa-. Idampissa hoti caraṇasmiṃ.

Puna caparaṃ Ambaṭṭha bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti “upekkhako satimā sukhavihāri”ti, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati -pa-. Idampissa hoti caraṇasmiṃ.

Puna caparaṃ Ambaṭṭha bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati -pa-. Idampissa hoti caraṇasmiṃ. Idam kho taṃ Ambaṭṭha caraṇam.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte ñāṇadassanāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti -pa-. Idampissa hoti vijjāya -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti, idampissa hoti vijjāya. Ayaṃ kho sā Ambaṭṭha vijjā.

Ayaṃ vuccati Ambaṭṭha bhikkhu “vijjāsampanno” itipi, “caraṇasampanno” itipi, “vijjācaraṇasampanno” itipi, imāya ca Ambaṭṭha vijjāsampadāya caraṇasampadāya ca aññāvijjāsampadā ca caraṇasampadā ca uttaritarā vā paṇītarā vā natthi.

Catu-apāyamukha

280. Imāya kho Ambaṭṭha anuttarāya vijjācaraṇasampadāya cattāri apāyamukhāni bhavanti. Katamāni cattāri, idha Ambaṭṭha ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā imaṇṇeva anuttaraṃ vijjācaraṇasampadaṃ anabhisambhuṇamāno

khārividhamādāya¹ araṇṇāyatanaṃ ajjhogāhati “pavattaphalabhojano bhavissāmi”ti, so aññadatthu Vijjācaraṇasampannasseva paricārako sampajjati. Imāya kho Ambaṭṭha anuttarāya vijjācaraṇasampadāya idaṃ paṭhamam apāyamukhaṃ bhavati.

Puna caparaṃ Ambaṭṭha idhekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā imaṇceva anuttaraṃ vijjācaraṇasampadaṃ anabhisambhuṇamāno pavattaphalabhojanataṇca anabhisambhuṇamāno kudālapīṭakaṃ² ādāya araṇṇavanam ajjhogāhati “kandamūlaphalabhojano bhavissāmi”ti, so aññadatthu vijjācaraṇasampannasseva paricārako sampajjati. Imāya kho Ambaṭṭha anuttarāya vijjācaraṇasampadāya idaṃ dutiyam apāyamukhaṃ bhavati.

Puna caparaṃ Ambaṭṭha idhekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā imaṇceva anuttaraṃ vijjācaraṇasampadaṃ anabhisambhuṇamāno pavattaphalabhojanataṇca anabhisambhuṇamāno kandamūlaphalabhojanataṇca anabhisambhuṇamāno gāmasāmantam vā nigamasāmantam vā agyāgāraṃ karitvā aggim paricaranto acchati, so aññadatthu vijjācaraṇasampannasseva paricārako sampajjati. Imāya kho Ambaṭṭha anuttarāya vijjācaraṇasampadāya idaṃ tatiyam apāyamukhaṃ bhavati.

Puna caparaṃ Ambaṭṭha idhekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā imaṇceva anuttaraṃ vijjācaraṇasampadaṃ anabhisambhuṇamāno pavattaphalabhojanataṇca anabhisambhuṇamāno kandamūlaphalabhojanataṇca anabhisambhuṇamāno aggipāricariyaṇca anabhisambhuṇamāno cātumahāpathe catudvāraṃ agāraṃ karitvā acchati “yo imāhi catūhi disāhi āgamissati samaṇo vā, brāhmaṇo vā, tamahaṃ yathāsatti yathābalaṃ paṭipūjessāmi”ti, so aññadatthu vijjācaraṇasampannasseva paricārako sampajjati. Imāya kho Ambaṭṭha anuttarāya vijjācaraṇasampadāya idaṃ catuttham apāyamukhaṃ bhavati. Imāya kho Ambaṭṭha anuttarāya vijjācaraṇasampadāya imāni cattāri apāyamukhāni bhavanti.

281. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Ambaṭṭha, apinu tvaṃ imāya anuttarāya vijjācaraṇasampadāya sandissasi sācariyakoti. Nohidaṃ bho Gotama, kocāhaṃ

1. Khārivividhamādāya (Sī, Syā, I)

2. Kuddālapīṭakaṃ (Sī, Syā, I)

bho Gotama saccariyako, kā ca anuttarā vijjācaraṇasampadā, ārakāhaṃ bho Gotama anuttarāya vijjācaraṇasampadāya saccariyakoti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Ambaṭṭha, apinu tvaṃ imaṇceva anuttaraṃ vijjācaraṇasampadaṃ anabhisambhuṇamāno khārividhamādāya araṇṇavanamajjhogāhasi saccariyako “pavattaphalabhojanano bhavissāmī”ti. Nohidaṃ bho Gotama.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Ambaṭṭha, apinu tvaṃ imaṇceva anuttaraṃ vijjācaraṇasampadaṃ anabhisambhuṇamāno pavattaphalabhojanataṇca anabhisambhuṇamāno kudālapitakam ādāya araṇṇavanamajjhogāhasi saccariyako “kandamūlaphalabhojanano bhavissāmī”ti. Nohidaṃ bho Gotama.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Ambaṭṭha, apinu tvaṃ imaṇceva anuttaraṃ vijjācaraṇasampadaṃ anabhisambhuṇamāno pavattaphalabhojanataṇca anabhisambhuṇamāno kandamūlaphalabhojanataṇca anabhisambhuṇamāno gāmasāmantam vā nigamasāmantam vā agyāgāraṃ karitvā aggim paricaranto acchasi saccariyakoti. Nohidaṃ bho Gotama.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Ambaṭṭha, apinu tvaṃ imaṇceva anuttaraṃ vijjācaraṇasampadaṃ anabhisambhuṇamāno pavattaphalabhojanataṇca anabhisambhuṇamāno kandamūlaphalabhojanataṇca anabhisambhuṇamāno aggipāricariyaṇca anabhisambhuṇamāno cātumahāpathe catudvāraṃ agāraṃ karitvā acchasi saccariyako “yo imāhi catūhi disāhi āgamissati samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā, taṃ mayaṃ yathāsatti yathābalaṃ paṭipūjessāmā”ti. Nohidaṃ bho Gotama.

282. Iti kho Ambaṭṭha, imāya ceva tvaṃ anuttarāya vijjācaraṇasampadāya parihīno saccariyako, ye cime anuttarāya vijjācaraṇasampadāya cattāri apāyamukhāni bhavanti, tato ca tvaṃ parihīno saccariyako. Bhāsitaṃ kho pana te esā Ambaṭṭha ācariyena brāhmaṇena Pokkharasātinaṃ vācā “ke ca muṇḍakā samaṇakā ibbhā kaṇhā bandhupādāpaccā, kā ca tevijjānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ sakkacca”ti attanā āpāyikopi aparipūramāno. Passa Ambaṭṭha yāva aparaddhaṇca te idaṃ ācariyassa brāhmaṇassa Pokkharasātissa.

Pubbaka-isibhāvānuyoga

283. Brāhmaṇo kho pana Ambaṭṭha Pokkharasāti rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa dattikaṃ bhuñjati, tassa rājā Pasenadi Kosalo sammukhībhāvaṃpi na dadāti, yadāpi tena manteti, tirodussantena manteti. Yassa kho pana Ambaṭṭha dhammikaṃ payātaṃ bhikkhaṃ paṭiggaṇheyya, kathaṃ tassa rājā Pasenadi Kosalo sammukhībhāvaṃpi na dadeyya, passa Ambaṭṭha yāva aparaddhaṅca te idaṃ ācariyassa brāhmaṇassa Pokkharasātissa.

284. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Ambaṭṭha, idha rājā Pasenadi Kosalo hatthigīvāya vā nisinno assapiṭṭhe vā nisinno rathūpatthare vā ṭhito uggehi vā rājaññehi vā kiñcideva mantanaṃ manteyya, so tamhā padesā apakkamma ekamantaṃ tiṭṭheyya, atha āgaccheyya suddo vā suddadāso vā, tasmim padese ṭhito tadeva mantanaṃ manteyya “evaṃpi rājā Pasenadi Kosalo āha, evaṃpi rājā Pasenadi Kosalo āhā”ti. Apinu so rājabhaṇitaṃ vā bhaṇati rājamantanaṃ vā manteti, ettāvata so assa rājā vā rājamatto vāti. Nohidaṃ bho Gotama.

285. Evameva kho tvaṃ Ambaṭṭha ye te ahesuṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ pubbakā isayo mantānaṃ kattāro mantānaṃ pavattāro, yesamidaṃ etarahi brāhmaṇā porāṇaṃ mantapadaṃ gītaṃ pavuttaṃ samihitaṃ, tadanugāyanti tadanubhāsanti bhāsitaṃ manubhāsanti vācītaṃ manuvācenti, seyyathidaṃ, Aṭṭhako Vāmako Vāmadevo Vessāmitto Yamataggi¹ Aṅgīraso Bhāradvājo Vāseṭṭho Kassapo Bhagu, tyāhaṃ mante adhiyāmi sākariyakoti, tāvatā tvaṃ bhavissasi isi vā isitthāya vā paṭipannoti netāṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

286. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Ambaṭṭha, kinti te sutāṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ vuddhānaṃ mahallakānaṃ ācariyapācariyānaṃ bhāsamānānaṃ ye te ahesuṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ pubbakā isayo mantānaṃ kattāro mantānaṃ pavattāro,

1. Yamadaggi (Ka)

yesamidaṃ etarahi brāhmaṇā porāṇaṃ mantapadaṃ gītaṃ pavuttaṃ
 samihitaṃ, tadanugāyanti tadanubhāsanti bhāsitamanubhāsanti
 vācitamanuvācenti, seyyathidaṃ, Aṭṭhako Vāmako Vāmadevo Vessāmitto
 Yamataggi Aṅgīraso Bhāradvājo Vāsetṭho Kassapo Bhagu, evaṃ su te
 sunhātā suvilittā kappitakesamassū āmukkamaṇikuṇḍalābharaṇā¹
 odātavattthavasanaṃ pañcahi kāmaguṇehi samappitā samaṅgībhūtā paricārenti,
 seyyathāpi tvaṃ etarahi sācariyakoti. Nohidaṃ bho Gotama.

-pa- evaṃ su te sālīnaṃ odanaṃ sucimaṃsūpasecanaṃ vicitakāḷakaṃ
 anekasūpaṃ anekabyañjanaṃ paribhuñjanti, seyyathāpi tvaṃ etarahi
 sācariyakoti. Nohidaṃ bho Gotama.

-pa- evaṃ su te veṭṭhakanatapassāhi nārīhi paricārenti, seyyathāpi tvaṃ
 etarahi sācariyakoti. Nohidaṃ bho Gotama.

-pa- evaṃ su te kuttavālehi vaḷavārathehi dīghāhi patodalaṭṭhīhi vāhane
 vitudentā vipariyāyanti, seyyathāpi tvaṃ etarahi sācariyakoti. Nohidaṃ bho
 Gotama.

-pa- evaṃ su te ukkiṇṇaparikhāsu okkhittapalighāsu nagarūpakārikāsu
 dīghāsivudhehi² purisehi rakkhāpentī, seyyathāpi tvaṃ etarahi sācariyakoti.
 Nohidaṃ bho Gotama.

Iti kho Ambaṭṭha neva tvaṃ isi na isitthāya paṭipanno sācariyako, yassa
 kho pana Ambaṭṭha mayi kaṅkhā vā vimati vā so maṃ pañhena, ahaṃ
 veyyākaraṇena sodhissāmīti.

Dvelakkhaṇādassana

287. Atha kho Bhagavā vihārā nikkhamma caṅkamaṃ abbhutṭhāsi.
 Ambaṭṭhopi māṇavo vihārā nikkhamma caṅkamaṃ abbhutṭhāsi. Atha kho
 Ambaṭṭho māṇavo Bhagavantaṃ caṅkamantaṃ anucaṅkamamāno Bhagavato
 kāye dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇāni samānesi, addasā kho Ambaṭṭho
 māṇavo Bhagavato

1. Āmuttamālābharaṇā (Sī, Syā, I)

2. Dīghāsibaddhehi (Syā, I)

kāye dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇāni yebhuyyena ṭhapetvā dve, dvīsu mahāpurisalakkhaṇesu kaṅkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasīdati, kosohite ca vatthaguyhe pahūtajivhatāya ca.

288. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “passati kho me ayaṃ Ambaṭṭho māṇavo dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇāni yebhuyyena ṭhapetvā dve, dvīsu mahāpurisalakkhaṇesu kaṅkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasīdati, kosohite ca vatthaguyhe pahūtajivhatāya cā”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā tathārūpaṃ iddhābhisaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkhāsi. Yathā addasa Ambaṭṭho māṇavo Bhagavato kosohitaṃ vatthaguyhaṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā jivhaṃ ninnāmetvā ubhopi kaṇṇasotāni anumasi paṭimasi, ubhopi nāsikasotāni anumasi paṭimasi, kevalaṃpi nalāṭamaṇḍalaṃ jivhāya chādesi. Atha kho Ambaṭṭhassa māṇavassa etadahosi “samannāgato kho samaṇo Gotamo dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇehi paripuṇṇehi no aparipuṇṇehi”ti Bhagavantam etadavoca “handā ca dāni mayaṃ bho Gotama gacchāma, bahukiccā mayaṃ bahukaraṇīyā”ti. Yassadāni tvaṃ Ambaṭṭha kālaṃ maññasīti. Atha kho Ambaṭṭho māṇavo vaḷavārathamāruyha pakkāmi.

289. Tena kho pana samayena brāhmaṇo Pokkharasāti Ukaṭṭhāya nikkhamitvā mahatā brāhmaṇagaṇena saddhiṃ sake ārāme nisinno hoti Ambaṭṭhaṃyeva māṇavaṃ paṭimānento. Atha kho Ambaṭṭho māṇavo yena sako ārāmo tena pāyāsī, yāvatikā yānassa bhūmi yānena gantvā yānā paccorohitvā pattikova yena brāhmaṇo Pokkharasāti tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā brāhmaṇaṃ Pokkharasātiṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi.

290. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Ambaṭṭhaṃ māṇavaṃ brāhmaṇo Pokkharasāti etadavoca “kacci tāta Ambaṭṭha addasa taṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ”ti. Addasāma kho mayaṃ bho taṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamanti. Kacci tāta Ambaṭṭha taṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ tathā santaṃyeva saddo abbhuggato no aññathā, kacci pana so bhavaṃ Gotamo tādiso no

aññādisoti. Tathā santamyeva bho tam bhavantam Gotamam saddo abbhuggato no aññathā, tādiso va so bhavam Gotamo no aññādiso, samannāgato ca so bhavam Gotamo dvattimsamahāpurisalakkhaṇehi paripuṇṇehi no aparipuṇṇehi. Ahu pana te tāta Ambaṭṭha samaṇena Gotamena saddhim kocideva kathāsallāpoti. Ahu kho me bho samaṇena Gotamena saddhim kocideva kathāsallāpoti. Yathā katham pana te tāta Ambaṭṭha ahu samaṇena Gotamena saddhim kocideva kathāsallāpoti. Atha kho Ambaṭṭho māṇavo yāvatako¹ ahosi Bhagavatā saddhim kathāsallāpo, tam sabbam brāhmaṇassa Pokkharasātissa ārocesi.

291. Evaṃ vutte brāhmaṇo Pokkharasāti Ambaṭṭham māṇavam etadavoca “aho vata re amhākaṃ paṇḍitaka², aho vata re amhākaṃ bahussutaka³, aho vata re amhākaṃ tevijjaka⁴, evarūpena kira bho puriso atthacarakena kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā apāyam duggatiṃ vinipātam nirayam upapajjeyya. Yadeva kho tvam Ambaṭṭha tam bhavantam Gotamam evaṃ āsajja āsajja avacāsi, atha kho so bhavam Gotamo amhepi evaṃ upaneyya upaneyya avaca. Aho vata re amhākaṃ paṇḍitaka, aho vata re amhākaṃ bahussutaka, aho vata re amhākaṃ tevijjaka, evarūpena kira bho puriso atthacarakena kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā apāyam duggatiṃ vinipātam nirayam upapajjeyyā”ti, kupito⁵ anattamano Ambaṭṭham māṇavam padasāyeva pavattesi. Icchati ca tāvadeva Bhagavantam dassanāya upasaṅkamituṃ.

Pokkharasātibuddhūpasāṅkamana

292. Atha kho te brāhmaṇā brāhmaṇam Pokkharasātiṃ etadavocuṃ “ativikālo kho bho ajja samaṇam Gotamam dassanāya upasaṅkamituṃ svedāni⁶ bhavam Pokkharasāti samaṇam Gotamam dassanāya upasaṅkamissati”ti. Atha kho brāhmaṇo Pokkharasāti sake nivesane paṇītam khādanīyam bhojanīyam paṭiyādāpetvā yāne āropetvā ukkāsu

1. Yāvatiko (Ka, I)

2. Paṇḍitakā,

3. Bahussutakā,

4. Tevijjakā (Ka)

5. So kupito (I)

6. Dāni sve (Sī, Ka)

dhāriyamānāsu Ukkatṭhāya niyyāsi. Yena Icchānaṅgalavanasaṇḍo tena pāyāsi. Yāvatikā yānassa bhūmi, yānena gantvā yānā paccorohitvā pattikova yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathāṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi.

293. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho brāhmaṇo Pokkharasāti Bhagavantāṃ etadavoca “āgamā nu khvidha bho Gotama amhākaṃ antevāsī Ambaṭṭho māṇavo”ti. Āgamā kho te¹ brāhmaṇa antevāsī Ambaṭṭho māṇavoti. Ahu pana te bho Gotama Ambaṭṭhena māṇavena saddhiṃ kocideva kathāsallāpoti. Ahu kho me brāhmaṇa Ambaṭṭhena māṇavena saddhiṃ kocideva kathāsallāpoti. Yathākathaṃ pana te bho Gotama ahu Ambaṭṭhena māṇavena saddhiṃ kocideva kathāsallāpoti. Atha kho Bhagavā yāvatako ahosi Ambaṭṭhena māṇavena saddhiṃ kathāsallāpo, taṃ sabbaṃ brāhmaṇassa Pokkharasātissa ārocesi. Evaṃ vutte brāhmaṇo Pokkharasāti Bhagavantāṃ etadavoca “bālo bho Gotama Ambaṭṭho māṇavo, khamatu bhavaṃ Gotamo Ambaṭṭhassa māṇavassā”ti. Sukhī hotu brāhmaṇa Ambaṭṭho māṇavoti.

294. Atha kho brāhmaṇo Pokkharasāti Bhagavato kāye dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇāni samannesi. Addasā kho brāhmaṇo Pokkharasāti Bhagavato kāye dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇāni yebhuyyena ṭhapetvā dve, dvīsu mahāpurisalakkhaṇesu kaṅkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasīdati kosohite ca vatthaguyhe pahūtajivhatāya ca.

295. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “passati kho me ayaṃ brāhmaṇo Pokkharasāti dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇāni yebhuyyena ṭhapetvā dve, dvīsu mahāpurisalakkhaṇesu kaṅkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasīdati kosohite ca vatthaguyhe pahūtajivhatāya cā”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā tathārūpaṃ iddhābhisaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkhāsi. Yathā addasa brāhmaṇo Pokkharasāti Bhagavato kosohitaṃ vatthaguyhaṃ. Atha

1. Tedha (Syā), te idha (I)

kho Bhagavā jivhaṃ ninnāmetvā ubhopi kaṇṇasotāni anumasi paṭimasi, ubhopi nāsikasotāni anumasi paṭimasi, kevalampi nalāṭamaṇḍalaṃ jivhāya chādesi.

296. Atha kho brāhmaṇassa Pokkharasātissa etadahosi “samannāgato kho samaṇo Gotamo dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇehi paripuṇṇehi no aparipuṇṇehī”ti Bhagavantam etadavoca “adhivāsetu me bhavaṃ Gotamo ajjatanāya bhattam saddhim bhikkhusamghena”ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhībhaṇa.

297. Atha kho brāhmaṇo Pokkharasāti Bhagavato adhivāsanaṃ viditvā Bhagavato kālaṃ ārocesi “kālo bho Gotama niṭṭhitaṃ bhattan”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya saddhim bhikkhusamghena yena brāhmaṇassa Pokkharasātissa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho brāhmaṇo Pokkharasāti Bhagavantam paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappesi sampavāresi, māṇavakāpi bhikkhusamgham. Atha kho brāhmaṇo Pokkharasāti Bhagavantam bhuttāvaṃ onītapattapāṇim aññataram nīcam āsanaṃ gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi.

298. Ekamantaṃ nisinnassa kho brāhmaṇassa Pokkharasātissa Bhagavā anupubbim katham kathesi, seyyathidaṃ, dānakatham sīlakatham saggakatham kāmānaṃ ādīnavaṃ okāraṃ saṃkilesaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ pakāsesi. Yadā Bhagavā aññāsi brāhmaṇam Pokkharasātim kallacittaṃ muducittaṃ vinīvaraṇacittaṃ udaggacittaṃ pasannacittaṃ, atha yā Buddhānaṃ sāmukkaṃsika dhammadesanā, taṃ pakāsesi dukkham samudayaṃ nirodhaṃ maggaṃ, seyyathāpi nāma suddhaṃ vatthaṃ apagatakalakaṃ sammadeva rajanaṃ paṭiggaṇheyya, evameva brāhmaṇassa Pokkharasātissa tasmimyeva āsane virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacakkhum udapādi “yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ, sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ”ti.

Pokkharasāti-upāsakattapaṭivedanā

299. Atha kho brāhmaṇo Pokkharasāti diṭṭhadhammo pattadhammo veditadhammo pariyoḡāḷhadhammo tiṇṇavicikiccho vigatakathamkatho

vesārajjappatto aparappaccayo Satthusāsane Bhagavantam etadavoca
 “abhikkantam bho Gotama, abhikkantam bho Gotama, seyyathāpi bho
 Gotama nikkujjitam vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannam vā vivareyya, mūḷhassa vā
 maggam ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotam dhāreyya ‘cakkhumanto
 rūpāni dakkhanti’¹ti, evamevaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo
 pakāsito. Esāham bho Gotama saputto sabhariyo sapariso sāmacco
 bhavantam Gotamam saraṇam gacchāmi dhammañca bhikkhusamghañca,
 upāsakam maṃ bhavam Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇam
 gataṃ, yathā ca bhavam Gotamo Ukaṭṭhāya aññāni upāsakakulāni
 upasaṅkamati, evameva bhavam Gotamo Pokkharasātikulaṃ upasaṅkamatu.
 Tattha ye te māṇavakā vā māṇavikā vā bhavantam Gotamam abhivādessanti
 vā paccuṭṭhissanti¹ vā āsanam vā udakam vā dassanti cittaṃ vā pasādessanti,
 tesam taṃ bhavissati dīgharattam hitāya sukhāyā”²ti. Kalyāṇam vuccati
 brāhmaṇāti.

Ambaṭṭhasuttam niṭṭhitam tatiyam.

1. Paccuṭṭhassanti (I)

4. Soṇadaṇḍasutta

Campeyyakabrāhmaṇagahapatikā

300. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Aṅgesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ pañcamattehi bhikkhusatehi yena Campā tadavasari. Tatra sudāṃ Bhagavā Campāyaṃ viharati Gaggarāya pokkharāṇiyā tīre. Tena kho pana samayena Soṇadaṇḍo brāhmaṇo Campaṃ ajjhāvasati sattussadaṃ satipaṇṇasādhakaṃ sadhaññaṃ rājabhoggaṃ rañña Māgadheṇa Seniyena Bimbisāreṇa dinnāṃ rājadāyaṃ brahmadeyyaṃ.

301. Assosūṃ kho Campeyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā “samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito Aṅgesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ pañcamattehi bhikkhusatehi Campaṃ anuppatto Campāyaṃ viharati Gaggarāya pokkharāṇiyā tīre. Taṃ kho pana bhavaṇṇaṃ Gotamaṃ evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato ‘itipi so Bhagavā Arahaṇaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā’, so imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakaṃ samāraṇaṃ sabrahmaṇaṃ sassamaṇabrāhmaṇaṃ pajāṃ sadevamanussaṃ sayāṃ abhiññaṃ sacchikātvā pavedeti, so dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhakalyāṇaṃ pariyoṇakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti, sādhu kho pana tathārūpaṇaṃ arahataṃ dassanaṃ hoti”ti. Atha kho Campeyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Campāya nikkhamitvā saṅghasaṅghī¹ gaṇibhūtā yena Gaggarā pokkharāṇī tenupasaṅkamanti.

302. Tena kho pana samayena Soṇadaṇḍo brāhmaṇo uparipāsāde divāseyyaṃ upagato hoti. Addasā kho Soṇadaṇḍo brāhmaṇo Campeyyake brāhmaṇagahapatike Campāya nikkhamitvā saṅghasaṅghī² gaṇibhūte yena Gaggarā pokkharāṇī tenupasaṅkamante, disvā khattaṃ āmantesi “kiṃ nu kho bho khatte Campeyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā

1. Saṅghā saṅghī (Sī, Syā, I)

2. Saṅghe saṅghī (Sī, I) saṅghā saṅghī (Syā)

Campāya nikkhamitvā saṅghasaṅghī gaṇībhūtā yena Gaggarā pokkharāṇī tenupasaṅkamantī”ti. Atthi kho bho samaṇo Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito Aṅgesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhim pañcamattehi bhikkhusatehi Campaṃ anuppatto Campāyaṃ viharati Gaggarāya pokkharāṇiyā tīre. Taṃ kho pana bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato “itipi so Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā”ti. Tamete bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamantīti. Tena hi bho khatte yena Campeyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā tenupasaṅkama, upasaṅkamtivā Campeyyake brāhmaṇagahapatike evaṃ vadehi “Soṇadaṇḍo bho brāhmaṇo evamāha āgamentu kira bhavanto, Soṇadaṇḍopi brāhmaṇo samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamissatī”ti. “Evaṃ bho”ti kho so khattā Soṇadaṇḍassa brāhmaṇassa paṭissutvā yena Campeyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Campeyyake brāhmaṇagahapatike etadavoca “Soṇadaṇḍo bho brāhmaṇo evamāha āgamentu kira bhavanto, Soṇadaṇḍopi brāhmaṇo samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamissatī”ti.

Soṇadaṇḍagūṇakathā

303. Tena kho pana samayena nānāverajjakaṇaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ pañcamattāni brāhmaṇasatāni Campāyaṃ paṭivasanti kenacideva karaṇīyena, assosum kho te brāhmaṇā “Soṇadaṇḍo kira brāhmaṇo samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamissatī”ti. Atha kho te brāhmaṇā yena Soṇadaṇḍo brāhmaṇo tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā Soṇadaṇḍaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etadavocum “saccaṃ kira bhavaṃ Soṇadaṇḍo samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamissatī”ti. Evaṃ kho me bho hoti “ahampi samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamissāmī”ti.

Mā bhavaṃ Soṇadaṇḍo samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkami, na arahati bhavaṃ Soṇadaṇḍo samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamtum, sace bhavaṃ Soṇadaṇḍo samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamissati,

bhoto Soṇadaṇḍassa yaso hāyissati, samaṇassa Gotamassa yaso abhivaḍḍhissati. Yampi bhoto Soṇadaṇḍassa yaso hāyissati, samaṇassa Gotamassa yaso abhivaḍḍhissati, imināpaṇgena na arahati bhavaṃ Soṇadaṇḍo samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamituṃ, samaṇotveva Gotamo arahati bhavantaṃ Soṇadaṇḍaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamituṃ.

Bhavaṃ hi Soṇadaṇḍo ubhato sujāto mātito ca pitito ca saṃsuddhagahaṇiko yāva sattamā pitāmahayugā akkhitto anupakkuṭṭho jātivādena. Yampi bhavaṃ Soṇadaṇḍo ubhato sujāto mātito ca pitito ca saṃsuddhagahaṇiko yāva sattamā pitāmahayugā akkhitto anupakkuṭṭho jātivādena, imināpaṇgena na arahati bhavaṃ Soṇadaṇḍo samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamituṃ, samaṇotveva Gotamo arahati bhavantaṃ Soṇadaṇḍaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamituṃ.

Bhavaṃ hi Soṇadaṇḍo aḍḍho mahaddhano mahābhogo -pa-.

Bhavaṃ hi Soṇadaṇḍo ajjhāyako mantadharo tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāragū sanighaṇḍukeṭubhānaṃ sākkharappabhedānaṃ itihāsapañcamānaṃ padako veyyākaraṇo lokāyatamahāpurisalakkhaṇesu anavayo -pa-.

Bhavaṃ hi Soṇadaṇḍo abhirūpo dassanīyo pāsādiko paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya samannāgato brahmavaṇṇī brahmavacchasi¹ akhuddāvākāso dassanāya -pa-.

Bhavaṃ hi Soṇadaṇḍo sīlavā vuddhasīlī vuddhasīlena samannāgato -pa-.

Bhavaṃ hi Soṇadaṇḍo kalyāṇavāco kalyāṇavākkaraṇo poriyā vācāya samannāgato vissaṭṭhāya aneḷagalāya² atthassa viññāpaniyā -pa-.

Bhavaṃ hi Soṇadaṇḍo bahūnaṃ ācariyapācariyo tīṇi māṇavakasatāni mante vāceti, bahū kho pana nānādisā nānājanapadā māṇavakā

1. Brahmaḍḍhī (Sī), brahmavaccasī (I)

2. Aneḷagalāya (Sī, I), aneḷagalāya (Ka)

āgacchanti bhoto Soṇadaṇḍassa santike mantatthikā mante adhiyitukāmā -pa-.

Bhavaṃ hi Soṇadaṇḍo jiṇṇo vuddho mahallako addhagato vayo-anuppatto, samaṇo Gotamo taruṇo ceva taruṇapabbajito ca -pa-.

Bhavaṃ hi Soṇadaṇḍo rañño Māgadhassa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa sakkato garukato mānito pūjito apacito -pa-.

Bhavaṃ hi Soṇadaṇḍo brāhmaṇassa Pokkharasātissa sakkato garukato mānito pūjito apacito -pa-.

Bhavaṃ hi Soṇadaṇḍo Campaṃ ajjhāvasati sattussadaṃ satipaṇṇāsaṃ sadhaññaṃ rājabhoggaṃ rañña Māgadhena Seniyena Bimbisārena dinnam rājadāyaṃ brahmadeyyam. Yampi bhavaṃ Soṇadaṇḍo Campaṃ ajjhāvasati sattussadaṃ satipaṇṇāsaṃ sadhaññaṃ rājabhoggaṃ rañña Māgadhena Seniyena Bimbisārena dinnam rājadāyaṃ brahmadeyyam, imināpaṇgena na arahati bhavaṃ Soṇadaṇḍo samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamituṃ, samaṇotveva Gotamo arahati Bhavantaṃ Soṇadaṇḍaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamitunti.

Buddhagūṇakathā

304. Evaṃ vutte Soṇadaṇḍo brāhmaṇo te brāhmaṇe etadavoca—

“Tena hi bho mamaṇi suṇātha, yathā mayameva arahāma taṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamituṃ, natveva arahati so bhavaṃ Gotamo amhākaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamituṃ. Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo ubhato sujāto mātito ca pitito ca saṃsuddhagahaṇiko yāva sattamā pitāmahayugā akkhitto anupakkuṭṭho jātivādena. Yampi bho samaṇo Gotamo ubhato sujāto mātito ca pitito ca saṃsuddhagahaṇiko yāva sattamā pitāmahayugā akkhitto anupakkuṭṭho jātivādena, imināpaṇgena na arahati so bhavaṃ Gotamo amhākaṃ dassanāya

upasaṅkamtum, atha kho mayameva arahāma taṃ bhavaṇṇaṃ Gotamaṃ
dassanāya upasaṅkamtum.

Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo mahantaṃ ṇātisaṃghaṃ ohāya pabbajito
-pa-.

Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo pahūtaṃ hiraṇṇasuvannaṃ ohāya pabbajito
bhūmigataṇṇa vahaṇṇaṇṇa -pa-.

Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo daharova samāno yuvā susukāḷakeso
bhadrena yobbanena samannāgato paṭhamena vayasā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ
pabbajito -pa-.

Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo akāmakāṇaṃ mātāpitūṇaṃ assumukhāṇaṃ
rudantāṇaṃ kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāṇi vatthāṇi acchādetvā agārasmā
anagāriyaṃ pabbajito -pa-.

Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo abhirūpo dassanīyo pāsādiko paramāya
vaṇṇapokkharatāya samannāgato brahmavaṇṇī brahmavacchasi
akhuddāvakaṇṇo dassanāya -pa-.

Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo sīlavā ariyasīlī kusalasīlī kusalasīlena
samannāgato -pa-.

Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo kalyāṇavāco kalyāṇavākkaraṇo poriyā
vācāya samannāgato viṇṇāṇaṇṇa aneḷaḷaḷaṇṇa atthassa viṇṇāṇaṇṇa -pa-.

Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo bahūṇaṃ ācariyaṇṇa -pa-.

Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo khīṇakāmarāgo vigatacāpallo -pa-.

Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo kammavādī kiriyavādī apāpapurekkhāro
brahmaṇṇāya pajāya -pa-.

Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo uccā kulā pabbajito asambhinnakhattiyakulā
-pa-.

Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo aḍḍhā kulā pabbajito mahaddhanā
mahābhoga -pa-.

Samaṇaṃ khalu bho Gotamaṃ tiroraṭṭhā tirojanapadā pañhaṃ
pucchitum āgacchanti -pa-.

Samaṇaṃ khalu bho Gotamaṃ anekāni devatāsahassāni pāṇehi saraṇaṃ
gatāni -pa-.

Samaṇaṃ khalu bho Gotamaṃ evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato
‘itipi so Bhagavā Arahamaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato
Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho
Bhagavā’ti -pa-.

Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇehi
samannāgato -pa-.

Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo ehivāgatavādī sakhilo sammodako
abbhākuṭiko uttānamukho pubbabhāsī -pa-.

Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo catunnaṃ parisānaṃ sakkato garukato
mānito pūjito apacito -pa-.

Samaṇe khalu bho Gotame bahū devā ca manussā ca abhippasannā -pa-.

Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo yasmiṃ gāme vā nigame vā paṭivasati, na
tasmiṃ gāme vā nigame vā amanussā manusse viheṭhenti -pa-.

Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo saṅghī gaṇī gaṇācariyo puthutitthakarānaṃ
aggamakkhāyati, yathā kho pana bho etesaṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ yathā vā
tathā vā yaso samudāgacchati, na hevaṃ samaṇassa Gotamassa yaso
samudāgato, atha kho anuttarāya vijjācaraṇasampadāya samaṇassa
Gotamassa yaso samudāgato -pa-.

Samaṇaṃ khalu bho Gotamaṃ rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro saputto
sabhariyo sapariso sāmacco pāṇehi saraṇaṃ gato -pa-.

Samaṇaṃ khalu bho Gotamaṃ rājā Pasenadi Kosalo saputto sabhariyo sapariso sāmacco pāṇehi saraṇaṃ gato -pa-.

Samaṇaṃ khalu Gotamaṃ brāhmaṇo Pokkharasāti saputto sabhariyo sapariso sāmacco pāṇehi saraṇaṃ gato -pa-.

Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo rañño Māgadhasa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa sakkato garukato mānito pūjito apacito -pa-.

Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa sakkato garukato mānito pūjito apacito -pa-.

Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo brāhmaṇassa Pokkharasātissa sakkato garukato mānito pūjito apacito -pa-.

Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo Campaṃ anupatto Campāyaṃ viharati Gaggarāya pokkharāṇiyā tīre, ye kho pana bho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā amhākaṃ gāmakhettaṃ āgacchanti, atithī no te honti, atithī kho panamhehi sakkātabbā garukātabbā mānetabbā pūjetabbā apacetabbā. Yampi bho samaṇo Gotamo Campaṃ anupatto Campāyaṃ viharati Gaggarāya pokkharāṇiyā tīre, atithimhākaṃ samaṇo Gotamo, atithi kho panamhehi sakkātabbo garukātabbo mānetabbo pūjetabbo apacetabbo, imināpaṅgena na arahati so bhavaṃ Gotamo amhākaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamituṃ, atha kho mayameva arahāma taṃ bhavaṃ Gotamaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamituṃ. Ettake kho ahaṃ bho tassa bho Gotamassa vaṇṇe pariyāpuṇāmi, no ca kho so bhavaṃ Gotamo ettakavaṇṇo, aparimāṇavaṇṇo hi so bhavaṃ Gotamo”ti.

305. Evaṃ vutte te brāhmaṇā Soṇadaṇḍaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etadavocuṃ “yathā kho bhavaṃ Soṇadaṇḍo samaṇassa Gotamassa vaṇṇe bhāsati. Ito cepi so bhavaṃ Gotamo yojanasate viharati, alameva saddhena kulaputtana dassanāya upasaṅkamituṃ api puṭosenā”ti. Tena hi bho sabbeva mayaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamissāmāti.

Soṇadaṇḍa parivitakka

306. Atha kho Soṇadaṇḍo brāhmaṇo mahatā brāhmaṇagaṇeṇa saddhiṃ yena Gaggārā pokkharāṇi tenupasaṅkami. Atha kho Soṇadaṇḍassa brāhmaṇassa tirovanasaṇḍagatassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi “ahañceva kho pana samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ pañhaṃ puccheyyaṃ, tatra ce maṃ samaṇo Gotamo evaṃ vadeyya ‘na kho esa brāhmaṇa pañho evaṃ pucchitabbo, evaṃ nāmesa brāhmaṇa pañho pucchitabbo’ti, tena maṃ ayaṃ parisā paribhaveyya ‘bālo Soṇadaṇḍo brāhmaṇo abyatto, nāsakkhi samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ yoniso pañhaṃ pucchitun’ti. Yaṃ kho panāyaṃ parisā paribhaveyya, yasopi tassa hāyetha. Yassa kho pana yaso hāyetha, bhogāpi tassa hāyeyyūṃ, yasoladdhā kho pana amhākaṃ bhogā. Mamañceva kho pana samaṇo Gotamo pañhaṃ puccheyya, tassa cāhaṃ pañhassa veyyākaraṇeṇa cittaṃ na ārādheyyaṃ, tatra ce maṃ samaṇo Gotamo evaṃ vadeyya ‘na kho esa brāhmaṇa pañho evaṃ byākātabbo, evaṃ nāmesa brāhmaṇa pañho byākātabbo’ti, tena maṃ ayaṃ parisā paribhaveyya ‘bālo Soṇadaṇḍo brāhmaṇo abyatto, nāsakkhi samaṇassa Gotamassa pañhassa veyyākaraṇeṇa cittaṃ ārādhetun’ti. Yaṃ kho panāyaṃ parisā paribhaveyya, yasopi tassa hāyetha. Yassa kho pana yaso hāyetha, bhogāpi tassa hāyeyyūṃ, yasoladdhā kho pana amhākaṃ bhogā. Ahañceva kho pana evaṃ samīpagato samāno adisvāva samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ nivatteyyaṃ, tena maṃ ayaṃ parisā paribhaveyya ‘bālo Soṇadaṇḍo brāhmaṇo abyatto mānathaddho bhīto ca, no visahati samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkमितun, kathaṃ hi nāma evaṃ samīpagato samāno adisvā samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ nivattissatī’ti. Yaṃ kho panāyaṃ parisā paribhaveyya, yasopi tassa hāyetha. Yassa kho pana yaso hāyetha, bhogāpi tassa hāyeyyūṃ, yasoladdhā kho panamhākaṃ bhogā”ti.

307. Atha kho Soṇadaṇḍo brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Campeyyakāpi kho

brāhmaṇagahapatikā appekacce Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṁ nisīdimṣu, appekacce Bhagavatā saddhiṁ sammodimṣu, sammodanīyaṁ kathaṁ saraṇīyaṁ vītisāretvā ekamantaṁ nisīdimṣu, appekacce yena Bhagavā tenaṇjaliṁ paṇāmetvā ekamantaṁ nisīdimṣu, appekacce nāmagottaṁ sāvetvā ekamantaṁ nisīdimṣu, appekacce tuṇhībhitvā ekamantaṁ nisīdimṣu.

308. Tatrapī sudam Soṇadaṇḍo brāhmaṇo etadeva bahulamanuvitakkento nisinno hoti “ahañceva kho pana samaṇam Gotamaṁ pañham puccheyyam, tatra ce maṁ samaṇo Gotamo evaṁ vadeyya ‘na kho esa brāhmaṇa pañho evaṁ pucchitabbo, evaṁ nāmesa brāhmaṇa pañho pucchitabbo’ti. Tena maṁ ayaṁ parisā paribhaveyya ‘bālo Soṇadaṇḍo brāhmaṇo abyatto, nāsakkhi samaṇam Gotamaṁ yoniso pañham pucchitun’ti. Yam kho panāyam parisā paribhaveyya, yasopi tassa hāyetha. Yassa kho pana yaso hāyetha, bhogāpi tassa hāyeyyum, yasoladdhā kho panamhākaṁ bhogā. Mamañceva kho pana samaṇo Gotamo pañham puccheyya, tassa cāham pañhassa veyyākaraṇena cittaṁ na ārodheyyam. Tatra ce maṁ samaṇo Gotamo evaṁ vadeyya ‘na kho esa brāhmaṇa pañho evaṁ byākātabbo, evaṁ nāmesa brāhmaṇa pañho byākātabbo’ti. Tena maṁ ayaṁ parisā paribhaveyya ‘bālo Soṇadaṇḍo brāhmaṇo abyatto, nāsakkhi samaṇassa Gotamassa pañhassa veyyākaraṇena cittaṁ ārādhētun’ti. Yam kho panāyam parisā paribhaveyya, yasopi tassa hāyetha. Yassa kho pana yaso hāyetha, bhogāpi tassa hāyeyyum, yasoladdhā kho panamhākaṁ bhogā. Aho vata maṁ samaṇo Gotamo sake ācariyake tevijjake pañham puccheyya, addhā vatassāham cittaṁ ārādhēyyam pañhassa veyyākaraṇenā”ti.

Brāhmaṇapaññatti

309. Atha kho Bhagavato Soṇadaṇḍassa brāhmaṇassa cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya etadahosi “vihaññati kho ayaṁ Soṇadaṇḍo brāhmaṇo sakena cittena, yaṁnūnāham Soṇadaṇḍam brāhmaṇam sake ācariyake tevijjake pañham puccheyyan”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā

Soṇadaṇḍam brāhmaṇam etadavoca “katihi pana brāhmaṇa aṅgehi samannāgataṃ brāhmaṇā brāhmaṇam paññapenti, ‘brāhmaṇosmī’ti ca vadamāno sammā vadeyya, na ca pana musāvādam āpajjeyyā”ti.

310. Atha kho Soṇadaṇḍassa brāhmaṇassa etadahosi “yaṃ vata no ahosi icchitaṃ, yaṃ ākaṅkhiṭaṃ, yaṃ adhippettaṃ, yaṃ abhipatthitaṃ ‘aho vata maṃ samaṇo Gotamo sake ācariyake tevijjake pañhaṃ puccheyya, addhā vatassāhaṃ cittaṃ ārādheyyaṃ pañhassa veyyākaraṇenā’ti. Tatra maṃ samaṇo Gotamo sake ācariyake tevijjake pañhaṃ pucchati. Addhā vatassāhaṃ cittaṃ ārādheyyāmi pañhassa veyyākaraṇenā”ti.

311. Atha kho Soṇadaṇḍo brāhmaṇo abbhunnāmetvā kāyaṃ anuviloketvā parisāṃ Bhagavantam etadavoca “pañcahi bho Gotama aṅgehi samannāgataṃ brāhmaṇā brāhmaṇam paññapenti, ‘brāhmaṇosmī’ti ca vadamāno sammā vadeyya, na ca pana musāvādam āpajjeyya. Katamehi pañcahi. Idha bho Gotama brāhmaṇo ubhato sujāto hoti mātito ca pitito ca saṃsuddhagahaṇiko yāva sattamā pitāmahayugā akkhitto anupakkuṭṭho jātivādena, ajjhāyako hoti mantadharo tiṇṇam vedānam pāragū sanighaṇḍukeṭubhānam sākkharappabhedānam itihāsapañcamānam padako veyyākaraṇo lokāyatamahāpurisalakkhaṇesu anavayo, abhirūpo hoti dassanīyo pāsādiko paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya samannāgato brahmavaṇṇī brahmavacchasī akhuddāvakaśo dassanāya, sīlavā hoti vuddhasīlī vuddhasīlena samannāgato, paṇḍito ca hoti medhāvī paṭhamo vā dutiyo vā sujam paggaṇhantānam. Imehi kho bho Gotama pañcahi aṅgehi samannāgataṃ brāhmaṇā brāhmaṇam paññapenti, ‘brāhmaṇosmī’ti ca vadamāno sammā vadeyya, na ca pana musāvādam āpajjeyyā”ti.

Imesaṃ pana brāhmaṇa pañcannaṃ aṅgānaṃ sakkā ekaṃ aṅgaṃ ṭhapayitvā catūhaṅgehi samannāgataṃ brāhmaṇā brāhmaṇam paññapetuṃ, “brāhmaṇosmī”ti ca vadamāno sammā vadeyya, na ca pana musāvādam āpajjeyyāti.

Sakkā bho Gotama, imesaṃ hi bho Gotama pañcannaṃ aṅgānaṃ vaṇṇaṃ ṭhapayāma, kiṃ hi vaṇṇo karissati. Yato kho bho Gotama brāhmaṇo ubhato sujāto hoti mātito ca pitito ca saṃsuddhagahaṇiko yāva sattamā pitāmahayugā akkhitto anupakkuṭṭho jātivādena, ajjhāyako ca hoti mantadharo ca tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāragū sanighaṇḍukeṭubhānaṃ sākharappabhedānaṃ itihāsaṇḍamānaṃ padako veyyākaraṇo lokāyatamahāpurisalakkhaṇesu anavayo, sīlavā ca hoti vuddhasīlī vuddhasīlena samannāgato, paṇḍito ca hoti medhāvī paṭhamo vā dutiyo vā sujaṃ paggaṇhantānaṃ. Imehi kho bho Gotama catūhaṇgehi samannāgataṃ brāhmaṇā brāhmaṇaṃ paññapenti, “brāhmaṇosmī”ti ca vadamāno sammā vadeyya, na ca pana musāvādaṃ āpajjeyyāti.

312. Imesaṃ pana brāhmaṇa catunnaṃ aṅgānaṃ sakkā ekaṃ aṅgaṃ ṭhapayitvā tīhaṇgehi samannāgataṃ brāhmaṇā brāhmaṇaṃ paññapetuṃ, “brāhmaṇosmī”ti ca vadamāno sammā vadeyya, na ca pana musāvādaṃ āpajjeyyāti. Sakkā bho Gotama, imesaṃ hi bho Gotama catunnaṃ aṅgānaṃ mante ṭhapayāma, kiṃ hi mantā karissanti. Yato kho bho Gotama brāhmaṇo ubhato sujāto hoti mātito ca pitito ca saṃsuddhagahaṇiko yāva sattamā pitāmahayugā akkhitto anupakkuṭṭho jātivādena, sīlavā ca hoti vuddhasīlī vuddhasīlena samannāgato, paṇḍito ca hoti medhāvī paṭhamo vā dutiyo vā sujaṃ paggaṇhantānaṃ. Imehi kho bho Gotama tīhaṇgehi samannāgataṃ brāhmaṇā brāhmaṇaṃ paññapenti, “brāhmaṇosmī”ti ca vadamāno sammā vadeyya, na ca pana musāvādaṃ āpajjeyyāti.

Imesaṃ pana brāhmaṇa tiṇṇaṃ aṅgānaṃ sakkā ekaṃ aṅgaṃ ṭhapayitvā dvīhaṇgehi samannāgataṃ brāhmaṇā brāhmaṇaṃ paññapetuṃ, “brāhmaṇosmī”ti ca vadamāno sammā vadeyya, na ca pana musāvādaṃ āpajjeyyāti. Sakkā bho Gotama, imesaṃ hi bho Gotama tiṇṇaṃ aṅgānaṃ jātīm ṭhapayāma, kiṃ hi jāti karissati. Yato kho bho Gotama brāhmaṇo sīlavā hoti vuddhasīlī vuddhasīlena samannāgato, paṇḍito ca

hoti medhāvī paṭhamo vā dutiyo vā sujaṃ paggaṇhantānaṃ. Imehi kho bho Gotama dvīhaṅgehi samannāgataṃ brāhmaṇā brāhmaṇaṃ paññapenti, “brāhmaṇosmī”ti ca vadamāno sammā vadeyya, na ca pana musāvādaṃ āpajjeyyāti.

313. Evaṃ vutte te brāhmaṇā Soṇadaṇḍaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etadavocuṃ “mā bhavaṃ Soṇadaṇḍo evaṃ avaca, mā bhavaṃ Soṇadaṇḍo evaṃ avaca, apavadataeva bhavaṃ Soṇadaṇḍo vaṇṇaṃ, apavadati mante, apavadati jātīm, ekaṃsena bhavaṃ Soṇadaṇḍo samaṇasseva Gotamassa vādaṃ anupakkhandatī”ti.

314. Atha kho Bhagavā te brāhmaṇe etadavoca “sace kho tumhākaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ evaṃ hoti ‘appassuto ca Soṇadaṇḍo brāhmaṇo, akalyāṇavākkaraṇo ca Soṇadaṇḍo brāhmaṇo, duppañño ca Soṇadaṇḍo brāhmaṇo, na ca pahoti Soṇadaṇḍo brāhmaṇo samaṇena Gotamena saddhiṃ asmiṃ vacane paṭimantetun’ti. Tiṭṭhatu Soṇadaṇḍo brāhmaṇo, tumhe mayā saddhiṃ mantavho asmiṃ vacane. Sace pana tumhākaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ evaṃ hoti ‘bahussuto ca Soṇadaṇḍo brāhmaṇo, kalyāṇavākkaraṇo ca Soṇadaṇḍo brāhmaṇo, paṇḍito ca Soṇadaṇḍo brāhmaṇo, pahoti ca Soṇadaṇḍo brāhmaṇo samaṇena Gotamena saddhiṃ asmiṃ vacane paṭimantetun’ti. Tiṭṭhatha tumhe, Soṇadaṇḍo brāhmaṇo mayā saddhiṃ paṭimantetū”ti.

315. Evaṃ vutte Soṇadaṇḍo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “tiṭṭhatu bhavaṃ Gotamo, tuṇhī bhavaṃ Gotamo hotu, ahameva tesāṃ sahadhammena paṭivacanaṃ karissāmī”ti. Atha kho Soṇadaṇḍo brāhmaṇo te brāhmaṇe etadavoca “mā bhavanto evaṃ avacuttha, mā bhavanto evaṃ avacuttha ‘apavadataeva bhavaṃ Soṇadaṇḍo vaṇṇaṃ, apavadati mante, apavadati jātīm, ekaṃsena bhavaṃ Soṇadaṇḍo samaṇasseva Gotamassa vādaṃ anupakkhandatī”ti. Nāhaṃ bho apavadāmi vaṇṇaṃ vā mante vā jātīm vā”ti.

316. Tena kho pana samayena Soṇadaṇḍassa brāhmaṇassa bhāgineyyo Aṅako nāma māṇavako tassaṃ parisāyaṃ nisinno hoti. Atha kho Soṇadaṇḍo brāhmaṇo te brāhmaṇe etadavoca “passanti no bhonto imaṃ Aṅakaṃ māṇavakaṃ amhākaṃ bhāgineyyan”ti. Evaṃ bho. Aṅako kho bho māṇavako abhirūpo dassanīyo pāsādiko paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya samannāgato brahmavaṇṇī brahmavacchasī akhuddāvakaṃso dassanāya, nāssa imissaṃ parisāyaṃ samasamo atthi vaṇṇena ṭhapetvā samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ. Aṅako kho māṇavako ajjhāyako mantadharo tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāragū sanighaṇḍukeṭubhānaṃ sakkharappabhedānaṃ itihāsaapañcamānaṃ padako veyyākaraṇo lokāyatamahāpurisalakkhaṇesu anavayo, ahamassa mante vāceta. Aṅako kho māṇavako ubhato sujāto mātito ca pitito ca saṃsuddhagahaṇiko yāva sattamā pitāmahayugā akkhitto anupakkuṭṭho jātivādena, ahamassa mātāpitāro jānāmi. Aṅako kho māṇavako pāṇampi haṇeyya, adinnampi ādiyeyya, paradārampi gaccheyya, musāvādampi bhaṇeyya, majjampi piveyya, ettha dāni bho kiṃ vaṇṇo karissati, kiṃ mantā, kiṃ jāti. Yato kho bho brāhmaṇo sīlavā ca hoti vuddhasīlī vuddhasīlena samannāgato, paṇḍito ca hoti medhāvī paṭhamo vā dutiyo vā sujaṃ paggaṇhantānaṃ. Imehi kho bho dvīhaṇgehi samannāgataṃ brāhmaṇā brāhmaṇaṃ paññapenti, “brāhmaṇosmī”ti ca vadamāno sammā vadeyya, na ca pana musāvādaṃ āpajjeyyāti.

Sīlapaññākathā

317. Imesaṃ pana brāhmaṇa dvinnāṃ aṅgānaṃ sakkā ekaṃ aṅgaṃ ṭhapayitvā ekena aṅgena samannāgataṃ brāhmaṇā brāhmaṇaṃ paññapetum, “brāhmaṇosmī”ti ca vadamāno sammā vadeyya, na ca pana musāvādaṃ āpajjeyyāti. No hidaṃ bho Gotama, sīlaparidhotā hi bho Gotama paññā, paññāparidhotāṃ sīlaṃ. Yattha sīlaṃ tattha paññā, yattha paññā tattha sīlaṃ. Sīlavato paññā, paññavato sīlaṃ. Sīlapaññāṇaṃ pana lokasmiṃ aggamakkhāyati. Seyyathāpi bho Gotama hatthena vā hatthaṃ dhaveyya, pādena vā pādaṃ dhaveyya, evameva kho bho Gotama sīlaparidhotā paññā,

paññāparidhotam sīlam. Yattha sīlam tattha paññā, yattha paññā tattha sīlam. Sīlavato paññā, paññavato sīlam. Sīlapaññāṇaṇca pana lokasmiṃ aggamakkhāyāti. Evametam brāhmaṇa, evametam brāhmaṇa, sīlaparidhotā hi brāhmaṇa paññā, paññāparidhotam sīlam. Yattha sīlam tattha paññā, yattha paññā tattha sīlam. Sīlavato paññā, paññavato sīlam. Sīlapaññāṇaṇca pana lokasmiṃ aggamakkhāyati. Seyyathāpi brāhmaṇa hatthena vā hattham dhoveyya, pādena vā pādam dhoveyya, evameva kho brāhmaṇa sīlaparidhotā paññā, paññāparidhotam sīlam. Yattha sīlam tattha paññā, yattha paññā tattha sīlam. Sīlavato paññā, paññavato sīlam. Sīlapaññāṇaṇca pana lokasmiṃ aggamakkhāyati.

318. Katamam pana tam brāhmaṇa sīlam, katamā sā paññāti. Ettakaparamāva mayam bho Gotama etasmiṃ atthe, sādhu vata bhavantāmyeva Gotamam paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitaṃ atthoti. Tena hi brāhmaṇa suṇohi sādhuṇaṃ manasikarohi bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bho”ti kho Soṇadaṇḍo brāhmaṇo Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca “idha brāhmaṇa Tathāgato loka uppajjati Araham Sammāsambuddho -pa-. (Yathā Sāmaññaphale, evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ.) Evaṃ kho brāhmaṇa bhikkhu sīlasampanno hoti. Idam kho tam brāhmaṇa sīlam -pa- paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati. Dutiyam jhānam. Tatiyam jhānam. Catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati -pa- ñāṇadassānāya cittaṃ abhinīharati, abhininnāmeti -pa-. Idampissa hoti paññāya -pa- nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti. Idampissa hoti paññāya. Ayaṃ kho sā brāhmaṇa paññā”ti.

Soṇadaṇḍa upāsakattapaṭivedanā

319. Evaṃ vutte Soṇadaṇḍo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etadavoca “abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, seyyathāpi bho Gotama nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhasa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya ‘cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhanti’ti. Evamevaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito, esāham bhavantaṃ Gotamam saraṇam gacchāmi Dhammaṇca Bhikkhusaṃghaṇca, upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇam

gataṃ, adhivāsetu ca me bhavaṃ Gotamo svātanāya bhattaṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghena”ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhībhāvena.

320. Atha kho Soṇadaṇḍo brāhmaṇo Bhagavato adhivāsaṇaṃ viditvā uṭṭhāyāsaṇā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho Soṇadaṇḍo brāhmaṇo tassā rattiyā accayena sake nivesane paṇītaṃ khādanīyaṃ bhojanīyaṃ paṭiyādāpetvā Bhagavato kālaṃ ārocāpesi “kālo bho Gotama, niṭṭhitaṃ bhattaṃ”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghena yena Soṇadaṇḍassa brāhmaṇassa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho Soṇadaṇḍo brāhmaṇo Buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappesi sampavāresi.

321. Atha kho Soṇadaṇḍo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ bhuttāviṃ onītapattapaṇiṃ aññataraṃ nīcaṃ āsaṇaṃ gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinna kho Soṇadaṇḍo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ahañceva kho pana bho Gotama parisagato samāno āsaṇā vuṭṭhahitvā bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ abhivādeyyaṃ, tena maṃ sā parisā paribhaveyya. Yaṃ kho pana sā parisā paribhaveyya, yasopi tassa hāyetha. Yassa kho pana yaso hāyetha, bhogāpi tassa hāyeyyuraṃ, yasoladdhā kho panamhākaṃ bhogā. Ahañceva kho pana bho Gotama parisagato samāno añjaliṃ paggaṇheyyaṃ, āsaṇā me taṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo paccuṭṭhānaṃ dhāretu, ahañceva kho pana bho Gotama parisagato samāno veṭhanaṃ omuñceyyaṃ, sirasā me taṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo abhivādanaṃ dhāretu. Ahañceva kho pana bho Gotama yānagato samāno yānā paccorohitvā bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ abhivādeyyaṃ, tena maṃ sā parisā paribhaveyya. Yaṃ kho pana sā parisā paribhaveyya, yasopi tassa hāyetha. Yassa kho pana yaso hāyetha, bhogāpi tassa hāyeyyuraṃ, yasoladdhā kho panamhākaṃ bhogā. Ahañceva kho pana bho Gotama yānagato samāno patodalatṭhiṃ abbhunnāmeyyaṃ, yānā me taṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo paccorohanaṃ dhāretu,

ahañceva kho pana bho Gotama yānagato samāno chattaṃ apanāmeyyaṃ,
sirasā me taṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo abhivādanaṃ dhāretū”ti.

322. Atha kho Bhagavā Soṇadaṇḍaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ dhammiyā kathāya
sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahaṃsetvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ
pakkāmīti.

Soṇadaṇḍasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ catutthaṃ.

5. Kūṭadantasutta

Khāṇumatakabrāhmaṇagahapatikā

323. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Magadhesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ pañcamattehi bhikkhusatehi yena Khāṇumataṃ nāma Magadhānaṃ brāhmaṇagāmo tadavasari. Tatra sudāṃ Bhagavā Khāṇumate viharati Ambalaṭṭhikāyaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena Kūṭadanto brāhmaṇo Khāṇumataṃ ajjhāvasati sattussadaṃ satipaṇṇakattodakaṃ sadhaññaṃ rājabhoggaṃ rañña Māgadhesu Seniyena Bimbisārena dinnāṃ rājadāyaṃ brahmadeyyaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena Kūṭadantassa brāhmaṇassa mahāyaṇaṃ upakkhaṇaṃ hoti, satta ca usabhasatāni satta ca vacchatarasatāni satta ca vacchatarīsātāni satta ca ajasatāni satta ca urabbhasatāni thūṇupānītāni honti yaññatthāya.

324. Assosūṃ kho Khāṇumatakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā “samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito Magadhesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ pañcamattehi bhikkhusatehi Khāṇumataṃ anuppatto Khāṇumate viharati Ambalaṭṭhikāyaṃ. Taṃ kho pana Bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato ‘itipi so Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā’ti, so imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakaṃ samārakaṃ sabrahmakaṃ sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ pajāṃ sadevamanussaṃ sayāṃ abhiññaṃ sacchikatvā pavedeti, so dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhikalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti, sādhu kho pana tathārūpānaṃ arahataṃ dassanaṃ hoti”ti.

325. Atha kho Khāṇumatakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Khāṇumatā nikkhamitvā saṅghasaṅghī gaṇibhūta yena Ambalaṭṭhikā tenupasaṅkamanti.

326. Tena kho pana samayena Kūṭadanto brāhmaṇo uparipāsāde divāseyyaṃ upagato hoti. Addasā kho Kūṭadanto brāhmaṇo Khāṇumatake brāhmaṇagahapatike Khāṇumatā nikkhamitvā saṅghasaṅghī gaṇībhūte yena Ambalaṭṭhikā tenupasaṅkamante, disvā khattaṃ āmantesi “kiṃ nu kho bho khatte Khāṇumatatā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Khāṇumatā nikkhamitvā saṅghasaṅghī gaṇībhūtā yena Ambalaṭṭhikā tenupasaṅkamantī”ti.

327. Atthi kho bho samaṇo Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito Magadhesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ pañcamattehi bhikkhusatehi Khāṇumataṃ anuppatto Khāṇumate viharati Ambalaṭṭhikāyaṃ. Taṃ kho pana bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato “itipi so Bhagavā Arahāṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā”ti. Tamete bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamantīti.

328. Atha kho Kūṭadantassa brāhmaṇassa etadahosi “sutaṃ kho pana metaṃ ‘samaṇo Gotamo tividhaṃ yaññasampadaṃ soḷasaparikkhāraṃ jānātī’ti. Na kho panāhaṃ jānāmi tividhaṃ yaññasampadaṃ soḷasaparikkhāraṃ, icchāmi cāhaṃ mahāyaññaṃ yajitum, yaṃnūnāhaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ upasaṅkamitvā tividhaṃ yaññasampadaṃ soḷasaparikkhāraṃ puccheyyan”ti.

329. Atha kho Kūṭadanto brāhmaṇo khattaṃ āmantesi “tena hi bho khatte yena Khāṇumatakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā tenupasaṅkama, upasaṅkamitvā Khāṇumatake brāhmaṇagahapatike evaṃ vadehi Kūṭadanto bho brāhmaṇo evamāha āgamentu kira bhavanto, Kūṭadantopi brāhmaṇo samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamissatī”ti. “Evaṃ bho”ti kho so khattā Kūṭadantassa brāhmaṇassa paṭissutvā yena Khāṇumatakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Khāṇumatake brāhmaṇagahapatike etadavoca “Kūṭadanto bho brāhmaṇo evamāha āgamentu kira bhonto, Kūṭadantopi brāhmaṇo samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamissatī”ti.

Kūṭadantaḡaṇṇakathā

330. Tena kho pana samayena anekāni brāhmaṇasatāni Khāṇumate paṭivasanti “Kūṭadantassa brāhmaṇassa mahāyaṇṇaṃ anubhavissāmā”ti. Assosum kho te brāhmaṇā “Kūṭadanto kira brāhmaṇo samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamissatī”ti. Atha kho te brāhmaṇā yena Kūṭadanto brāhmaṇo tenupasaṅkamimsu.

331. Upasaṅkamitvā Kūṭadantaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etadavocum “saccaṃ kira bhavaṃ Kūṭadanto samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamissatī”ti. Evaṃ kho me bho hoti “ahampi samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamissāmī”ti. Mā bhavaṃ Kūṭadanto samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkami, na arahati bhavaṃ Kūṭadanto samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkमितुṃ. Sace bhavaṃ Kūṭadanto samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamissati, bho Kūṭadantassa yaso hāyissati, samaṇassa Gotamassa yaso abhivaḍḍhissati. Yampi bho Kūṭadantassa yaso hāyissati, samaṇassa Gotamassa yaso abhivaḍḍhissati, imināpaṅgena na arahati bhavaṃ Kūṭadanto samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkमितुṃ, samaṇotveva Gotamo arahati bhavantaṃ Kūṭadantaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkमितुṃ.

Bhavaṃ hi Kūṭadanto ubhato sujāto mātito ca pitito ca saṃsuddhagahaṇiko yāva sattamā pitāmahayugā akkhitto anupakkuṭṭho jātivādena. Yampi bhavaṃ Kūṭadanto ubhato sujāto mātito ca pitito ca saṃsuddhagahaṇiko yāva sattamā pitāmahayugā akkhitto anupakkuṭṭho jātivādena, imināpaṅgena na arahati bhavaṃ Kūṭadanto samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkमितुṃ, samaṇotveva Gotamo arahati bhavantaṃ Kūṭadantaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkमितुṃ.

Bhavaṃ hi Kūṭadanto aḍḍho mahaddhano mahābhogo pahūtavittūpakaraṇo pahūtajātarūparajato -pa-.

Bhavaṃ hi Kūṭadanto ajjhāyako mantadharo tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāragū sanighaṇḍukeṭubhānaṃ sakkharappabhedānaṃ itihāsaṇṇamānaṃ padako veyyākaraṇo lokāyatamahāpurisalakkhaṇesu anavayo -pa-.

Bhavaṃ hi Kūṭadanto abhirūpo dassanīyo pāsādiko paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya samannāgato brahmavaṇṇī brahmavacchasi akhuddāvakāso dassanāya -pa-.

Bhavaṃ hi Kūṭadanto sīlavā vuddhasīlī vuddhasīlena samannāgato -pa-.

Bhavaṃ hi Kūṭadanto kalyāṇavāco kalyāṇavākkaraṇo poriyā vācāya samannāgato vissatṭhāya anelagalāya atthassa viññāpaniyā -pa-.

Bhavaṃ hi Kūṭadanto bahūnaṃ ācariyapācariyo tīṇi māṇavakasatāni mante vāceti, bahū kho pana nānādisā nānājanapadā māṇavakā āgacchanti bhoto Kūṭadantassa santike mantatthikā mante adhiyitukāmā -pa-.

Bhavaṃ hi Kūṭadanto jiṇṇo vuddho mahallako addhagato vayo-anuppatto, samaṇo Gotamo taruṇo ceva taruṇapabbajito ca -pa-.

Bhavaṃ hi Kūṭadanto rañño Māgadhassa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa sakkato garukato mānito pūjito apacito -pa-.

Bhavaṃ hi Kūṭadanto brāhmaṇassa Pokkharasātissa sakkato garukato mānito pūjito apacito -pa-.

Bhavaṃ hi Kūṭadanto Khāṇumataṃ ajjhāvasati sattussadaṃ satīṇakatṭhodakaṃ sadhaññaṃ rājabhoggaṃ rañña Māgadhena Seniyena Bimbisārena dinnam rājadāyaṃ brahmadeyyam. Yampi bhavaṃ Kūṭadanto Khāṇumataṃ ajjhāvasati sattussadaṃ satīṇakatṭhodakaṃ sadhaññaṃ rājabhoggaṃ rañña Māgadhena Seniyena Bimbisārena dinnam rājadāyaṃ brahmadeyyam, imināpaṅgena na arahati bhavaṃ Kūṭadanto samaṇam Gotamaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamtum, samaṇotveva Gotamo arahati Bhavantaṃ Kūṭadantaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamtunti.

Buddhaguṇakathā

332. Evaṃ vutte Kūṭadanto brāhmaṇo te brāhmaṇe etadavoca—

“Tena hi bho mamapi suṇātha, yathā mayameva arahāma taṃ bhavaṃ Gotamaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkhamituṃ, na tveva arahati so bhavaṃ Gotamo amhākaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkhamituṃ. Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo ubhato sujāto mātito ca pitito ca saṃsuddhagahaṇiko yāva sattamā pitāmahayugā akkhitto anupakkuṭṭho jātivādena. Yampi bho samaṇo Gotamo ubhato sujāto mātito ca pitito ca saṃsuddhagahaṇiko yāva sattamā pitāmahayugā akkhitto anupakkuṭṭho jātivādena, imināpaṇgena na arahati so bhavaṃ Gotamo amhākaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkhamituṃ, atha kho mayameva arahāma taṃ bhavaṃ Gotamaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkhamituṃ.

Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo mahantaṃ ñātisaṃghaṃ ohāya pabbajito -pa-.

Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo pahūtaṃ hiraṇṇasuvannaṃ ohāya pabbajito bhūmigataṇca vehāsaṭṭhaṇca -pa-.

Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo daharova samāno yuvā susukāḷakeso bhadrena yobbanena samannāgato paṭhamena vayasā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito -pa-.

Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo akāmakānaṃ mātāpitūnaṃ assumukhānaṃ rudantānaṃ kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito -pa-.

Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo abhirūpo dassanīyo pāsādiko paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya samannāgato brahmavaṇṇī brahmavacchasi akhuddāvakaṃ dassanāya -pa-.

Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo sīlavā ariyasīlī kusalasīlī kusalasīlena samannāgato -pa-.

Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo kalyāṇavāco kalyāṇavākkaraṇo poriyā vācāya samannāgato vissaṭṭhāya anelagalāya atthassa viññāpaniyā -pa-.

Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo bahūnaṃ ācariyapācariyo -pa-.

Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo khīṇakāmarāgo vigatacāpallo -pa-.

Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo kammavādī kiriyavādī apāpapurekkhāro
brahmaññāya pajāya -pa-.

Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo uccā kulā pabbajito asambhinnakhattiyakulā
-pa-.

Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo aḍḍhā kulā pabbajito mahaddhanā
mahābhogā -pa-.

Samaṇaṃ khalu bho Gotamaṃ tiroraṭṭhā tirojanapadā pañhaṃ
pucchitum āgacchanti -pa-.

Samaṇaṃ khalu bho Gotamaṃ anekāni devatāsahassāni pāṇehi saraṇaṃ
gatāni -pa-.

Samaṇaṃ khalu bho Gotamaṃ evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato
‘itipi so Bhagavā Arahamaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato
Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho
Bhagavā’ti -pa-.

Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇehi
samannāgato -pa-.

Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo ehisvāgatavādī sakhilo sammodako
abbhākuṭiko uttānamukho pubbabhāsī -pa-.

Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo catunnaṃ parisānaṃ sakkato garukato
mānito pūjito apacito -pa-.

Samaṇe khalu bho Gotame bahū devā ca manussā ca abhippasannā -pa-.

Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo yasmiṃ gāme vā nigame vā paṭivasati, na
tasmīṃ gāme vā nigame vā amanussā manusse viheṭhenti -pa-.

Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo saṅghī gaṇī gaṇācariyo puthutitthakarānaṃ
aggamakkhāyati, yathā kho pana bho etesaṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ

yathā vā tathā vā yaso samudāgacchati, na hevaṃ samaṇassa Gotamassa yaso samudāgato, atha kho anuttarāya vijjācaraṇasampadāya samaṇassa Gotamassa yaso samudāgato -pa-.

Samaṇaṃ khalu bho Gotamaṃ rājā Māgadho Senīyo Bimbisāro saputto sabhāriyo sapariso sāmacco paṇehi saraṇaṃ gato -pa-.

Samaṇaṃ khalu bho Gotamaṃ rājā Pasenadi Kosalo saputto sabhāriyo sapariso sāmacco paṇehi saraṇaṃ gato -pa-.

Samaṇaṃ khalu bho Gotamaṃ brāhmaṇo Pokkharasāti saputto sabhāriyo sapariso sāmacco paṇehi saraṇaṃ gato -pa-.

Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo rañño Māgadhasa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa sakkato garukato mānito pūjito apacito -pa-.

Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa sakkato garukato mānito pūjito apacito -pa-.

Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo brāhmaṇassa Pokkharasātissa sakkato garukato mānito pūjito apacito -pa-.

Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo Khāṇumataṃ anuppatto Khāṇumate viharati Ambalaṭṭhikāyaṃ, ye kho pana bho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā amhākaṃ gāmakhettaṃ āgacchanti, atithī no te honti, atithī kho panamhehi sakkātabbā garukātabbā mānetabbā pūjetabbā apacetabbā. Yampi bho samaṇo Gotamo Khāṇumataṃ anuppatto Khāṇumate viharati Ambalaṭṭhikāyaṃ, atithimhākaṃ samaṇo Gotamo, atithī kho panamhehi sakkātabbo garukātabbo mānetabbo pūjetabbo apacetabbo, imināpaṅgena nārahati so bhavaṃ Gotamo amhākaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamituṃ, atha kho mayameva arahāma taṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamituṃ. Ettake kho ahaṃ bho tassa bho Gotamassa vaṇṇe pariyāpuṇāmi, no ca kho so bhavaṃ Gotamo ettakavaṇṇo, aparimāṇavaṇṇo hi so bhavaṃ Gotamo”ti.

333. Evaṃ vutte te brāhmaṇa Kūṭadantaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etadavocum
 “yathā kho bhavaṃ Kūṭadanto samaṇassa Gotamassa vaṇṇe bhāsati, ito cepi
 so bhavaṃ Gotamo yojanasate viharati, alameva saddhena kulaputtena
 dassanāya upasaṅkमितुṃ api puṭosenā”ti. Tena hi bho sabbeva mayaṃ
 samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamissāmāti.

Mahāvijjitarājayaṇṇakathā

334. Atha kho Kūṭadanto brāhmaṇo mahatā brāhmaṇagaṇena saddhiṃ
 yena Ambalaṭṭhikā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā
 saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā
 ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Khāṇumatakāpi kho brāhmaṇagahapatikā appekacce
 Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimṃsu, appekacce Bhagavatā
 saddhiṃ sammodimṃsu, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā
 ekamantaṃ nisīdimṃsu, appekacce yena Bhagavā tenaṇjaliṃ paṇāmetvā
 ekamantaṃ nisīdimṃsu, appekacce nāmagottaṃ sāvetvā ekamantaṃ
 nisīdimṃsu, appekacce tuṇhībhūtā ekamantaṃ nisīdimṃsu.

335. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Kūṭadanto brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ
 etadavoca “sutaṃ metaṃ bho Gotama ‘samaṇo Gotamo tividhaṃ
 yaṇṇasampadaṃ soḷasaparikkhāraṃ jānāti”ti, na kho panāhaṃ jānāmi
 tividhaṃ yaṇṇasampadaṃ soḷasaparikkhāraṃ, icchāmi cāhaṃ mahāyaṇṇaṃ
 yajitum, sādhu me bhavaṃ Gotamo tividhaṃ yaṇṇasampadaṃ
 soḷasaparikkhāraṃ desetū”ti.

336. Tena hi brāhmaṇa suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasikaroḥi bhāsissāmāti.
 “Evaṃ bho”ti kho Kūṭadanto brāhmaṇo Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā
 etadavoca, bhūtapubbaṃ brāhmaṇa rājā Mahāvijito nāma ahosi aḍḍho
 mahaddhano mahābhogo pahūtajātarūparajato pahūtavittūpakaraṇo
 pahūtadhanadhaṇṇo paripuṇṇakosakoṭṭhāgāro. Atha kho brāhmaṇa raṇṇo
 Mahāvijitassa rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi
 “adhigatā kho me vipulā mānusakā bhogā, mahantaṃ pathavimaṇḍalaṃ
 abhivijjiya

ajjhāvasāmi, yaṁnūnāhaṁ mahāyaṇṇaṁ yajeyyaṁ yaṁ mama assa dīgharattaṁ hitāya sukhāyā”ti.

337. Atha kho brāhmaṇa rājā Mahāvijito purohitaṁ brāhmaṇaṁ āmantetvā etadavoca “idha mayhaṁ brāhmaṇa rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṁ cetaso parivitaṁ udapādi, ‘adhigatā kho me vipulā mānusakā bhogā, mahantaṁ pathavimaṇḍalaṁ abhivijīya ajjhāvasāmi, yaṁnūnāhaṁ mahāyaṇṇaṁ yajeyyaṁ yaṁ mama assa dīgharattaṁ hitāya sukhāyā’ti, icchāmahaṁ brāhmaṇa mahāyaṇṇaṁ yajitum, anusāsatu maṁ bhavaṁ yaṁ mama assa dīgharattaṁ hitāya sukhāyā”ti.

338. Evaṁ vutte brāhmaṇa purohito brāhmaṇo rājānaṁ Mahāvijitaṁ etadavoca “bhoto kho raṇṇo janapado sakaṇṭako sa-uppīlo, gāmaghātāpi dissanti, nigamaghātāpi dissanti, nagaraghātāpi dissanti, panthaduhanāpi dissanti. Bhavaṁ kho pana rājā evaṁ sakaṇṭake janapade sa-uppīle balimuddhareyya, akiccakārī assa tena bhavaṁ rājā. Siyā kho pana bhoto raṇṇo evamassa ‘ahametaṁ dassukhīlaṁ vadhena vā bandhena vā jāniyā vā garahāya vā pabbājanāya vā samūhanissāmī’ti, na kho panetassa dassukhīlassa evaṁ sammā samugghāto hoti, ye te hatāvesakā bhavissanti, te pacchā raṇṇo janapadaṁ viheṭhessanti. Api ca kho idaṁ saṁvidhānaṁ āgamma evametassa dassukhīlassa sammā samugghāto hoti, tena hi bhavaṁ rājā ye bhoto raṇṇo janapade ussahanti kasigorakkhe, tesaṁ bhavaṁ rājā bījabhattaṁ anuppadetu. Ye bhoto raṇṇo janapade ussahanti rājaporise, tesaṁ bhavaṁ rājā bhattavetaṇaṁ pakappetu. Te ca manussā sakammapasutā raṇṇo janapadaṁ na viheṭhessanti, mahā ca raṇṇo rāsiko bhavissati. Khemaṭṭhitā janapadā akaṇṭakā anuppīlā manussā mudā modamānā ure putte naccantā apārutagharā maññe viharissanti”ti. “Evaṁ bho”ti kho brāhmaṇa rājā Mahāvijito purohitassa brāhmaṇassa paṭissutvā ye raṇṇo janapade ussahiṁsu kasigorakkhe, tesaṁ rājā Mahāvijito bījabhattaṁ anuppadāsi.

Ye ca rañño janapade ussaḥimsu vāṇijjāya, tesam rājā Mahāvijito pābhataṃ anuppadāsi. Ye ca rañño janapade ussaḥimsu rājaporise, tesam rājā Mahāvijito bhattavetaṇaṃ pakappesi. Te ca manussā sakammaapasutā rañño janapadaṃ na viheṭṭhimsu, mahā ca rañño rāsiko ahosi. Khemaṭṭhitā janapadā akaṇṭakā anuppilā manussā mudā modamānā ure putte naccantā apārutagharā maññe viharimsu. Atha kho brāhmaṇa rājā Mahāvijito purohitaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ āmantetvā etadavoca “samūhato kho me bhoso dassukhīlo bhoto samvidhānaṃ āgamma mahā ca me rāsiko khemaṭṭhitā janapadā akaṇṭakā anuppilā manussā mudā modamānā ure putte naccantā apārutagharā maññe viharanti. Icchāmaṃ brāhmaṇa mahāyaññaṃ yajitum, anusāsatu maṃ bhavaṃ yaṃ mama assa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyā”ti.

Catuparikkhāra

339. Tena hi bhavaṃ rājā ye bhoto rañño janapade khattiyā ānuyantā negamā ceva jānapadā ca te bhavaṃ rājā āmantayataṃ “icchāmaṃ bho mahāyaññaṃ yajitum, anujānantu me Bhavanto yaṃ mama assa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyā”ti. Ye bhoto rañño janapade amaccā pārisajjā negamā ceva jānapadā ca -pa- brāhmaṇamahāsālā negamā ceva jānapadā ca -pa- gahapatinecayikā negamā ceva jānapadā ca, te bhavaṃ rājā āmantayataṃ “icchāmaṃ bho mahāyaññaṃ yajitum, anujānantu me Bhavanto yaṃ mama assa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyā”ti. “Evaṃ bho”ti kho brāhmaṇa rājā Mahāvijito purohitassa brāhmaṇassa paṭissutvā ye rañño janapade khattiyā ānuyantā negamā ceva jānapadā ca, te rājā Mahāvijito āmantesi “icchāmaṃ bho mahāyaññaṃ yajitum, anujānantu me bhavanto yaṃ mama assa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyā”ti. Yajataṃ bhavaṃ rājā yaññaṃ, yaññakālo mahārājāti. Ye rañño janapade amaccā pārisajjā negamā ceva jānapadā ca -pa- brāhmaṇamahāsālā negamā ceva jānapadā ca -pa- gahapatinecayikā negamā ceva jānapadā ca, te rājā Mahāvijito āmantesi “icchāmaṃ

bho mahāyaññaṃ yajitum, anujānantu me bhavanto yaṃ mama assa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya”ti. Yajataṃ bhavaṃ rājā yaññaṃ, yaññaḱālō mahārājāti. Itime cattāro anumatiṇḱakkhā tasseva yaññassa pariṇḱkhārā bhavanti.

Aṭṭhapaṇḱkhārā

340. Rājā Mahāvijito aṭṭhahaṅgehi samannāgato, ubhato sujāto mātito ca pitito ca saṃsuddhagaṇḱiko yāva sattamā pitāmahaṇḱugā akkhitto anupakkuṭṭho jātivādena, abhirūpo dassanīyo pāsāḱiko paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya samannāgato brahmavaṇṇī brahmavacchasi akhuddāvakaṃso dassanāya, aḱḱho mahaddhano mahābhogo pahūtajātarūparajato pahūtavittūpakaraṇo pahūtadhanadhañño pariṇḱṇakosakoṭṭhāgāro, balavā caturaṅginiyā senāya samannāgato assavāya ovāḱapaṭikaṇāya sahati¹ maññe paccatthike yasaṃ, saddho dāyako dānapati anāvaṭadvāro samaṇabrāhmaṇakapaṇaddhika vaṇibbaka yācakaṇaṃ opānabhūto ṇiṇṇāni karoti, bahussuto tassa tassa sutajātassa, tassa tasseva kho pana bhāsitaṃ atthaṃ jānāti “ayaṃ imassa bhāsitaṃ attho ayaṃ imassa bhāsitaṃ attho”ti, paṇḱito viyatto medhāvī paṭibalo atītānāgataṇḱunne atthe cintetum. Rājā Mahāvijito imehi aṭṭhahaṅgehi samannāgato. Iti imāniṇi aṭṭhaṅgāni tasseva yaññassa pariṇḱkhārā bhavanti.

Catupaṇḱkhārā

341. Purohito² brāhmaṇo catūhaṅgehi samannāgato, ubhato sujāto mātito ca pitito ca saṃsuddhagaṇḱiko yāva sattamā pitāmahaṇḱugā akkhitto anupakkuṭṭho jātivādena, ajjhāyako mantadharo tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāragū sanighaṇḱukeṭubhānaṃ sākkharappabhedānaṃ itihāsaṇḱcamānaṃ ṇaḱo veyyākaraṇo lokāyatamahāṇurisaḱkhaṇesu anavayo, sīlavā vuddhasīlī

1. Patapati (Sī, I), tapati (Syā)

2. Purohitopi (Ka-Sī, Ka)

vuddhasīlena samannāgato, paṇḍito viyatto medhāvī paṭhamo vā dutiyo vā sujam paggaṇhantānaṃ. Purohito brāhmaṇo imehi catūhaṅgehi samannāgato. Iti imānipi cattāri aṅgāni tasseva yaññassa parikkhārā bhavanti.

Tisso vidhā

342. Atha kho brāhmaṇa purohito brāhmaṇo rañño Mahāvijitassa pubbeva yaññā tisso vidhā desesi. Siyā kho pana bhoto rañño mahāyaññaṃ yiṭṭhukāmassa¹ kocideva vipphaṇṇasāro “mahā vata me bhogakkhandho vigacchissatī”ti, so bhotā rañña vipphaṇṇasāro na karaṇīyo. Siyā kho pana bhoto rañño mahāyaññaṃ yajamānassa kocideva vipphaṇṇasāro “mahā vata me bhogakkhandho vigacchatī”ti, so bhotā rañña vipphaṇṇasāro na karaṇīyo. Siyā kho pana bhoto rañño mahāyaññaṃ yiṭṭhassa kocideva vipphaṇṇasāro “mahā vata me bhogakkhandho vigato”ti, so bhotā rañña vipphaṇṇasāro na karaṇīyoti. Imā kho brāhmaṇa purohito brāhmaṇo rañño Mahāvijitassa pubbeva yaññā tisso vidhā desesi.

Dasa-ākāra.

343. Atha kho brāhmaṇa purohito brāhmaṇo rañño Mahāvijitassa pubbeva yaññā dasahākārehi paṭiggāhakesu vipphaṇṇasāraṃ paṭivinesī. Āgamissanti kho bhoto yaññaṃ paṇātipātīnopi paṇātipātā paṭiviratāpi, ye tattha paṇātipātino, tesamīeva tena, ye tattha paṇātipātā paṭiviratā, te ārabba yajataṃ bhavaṃ, sajjataṃ bhavaṃ, modataṃ bhavaṃ, cittameva bhavaṃ antaraṃ pasādetu. Āgamissanti kho bhoto yaññaṃ adinnādāyīnopi adinnādānā paṭiviratāpi -pa-. Kāmesu micchācārinopi kāmesumicchācārā paṭiviratāpi. Musāvādinopi musāvādā paṭiviratāpi. Pisuṇavācinopi pisuṇāya vācāya paṭiviratāpi. Pharusaṇavācinopi pharusāya vācāya paṭiviratāpi. Samphappalāpinopi

1. Yiṭṭhakāmassa (Ka)

samphappalāpā paṭiviratāpi. Abhiijhālunopi anabhiijhālunopi.
 Byāpannacittāpi abyāpannacittāpi. Micchādiṭṭhikāpi sammādiṭṭhikāpi, ye
 tattha micchādiṭṭhikā, tesamīyeva tena, ye tattha sammādiṭṭhikā, te ārabha
 yajataṃ bhavaṃ, sajjataṃ bhavaṃ, modataṃ bhavaṃ, cittameva bhavaṃ
 antaraṃ pasādetūti. Imehi kho brāhmaṇa purohito brāhmaṇo raṇṇo
 Mahāvijitassa pubbeva yaṇṇā dasahākārehi paṭiggāhakesu vipaṭṭisāraṃ
 paṭivīnesi.

Soḷasākāra

344. Atha kho brāhmaṇa purohito brāhmaṇo raṇṇo Mahāvijitassa
 mahāyaṇṇaṃ yajamānassa soḷasahākārehi cittaṃ sandassesī samādapesi
 samuttejesī sampahaṃsesī. Siyā kho pana bhoto raṇṇo mahāyaṇṇaṃ
 yajamānassa kocideva vattā “rājā kho Mahāvijito mahāyaṇṇaṃ yajati, no ca
 kho tassa āmantitā khattiyā ānuyantā negamā ceva jānapadā ca, atha ca pana
 bhavaṃ rājā evarūpaṃ mahāyaṇṇaṃ yajati”ti, evampi bhoto raṇṇo vattā
 dhammato natthi. Bhotā kho pana raṇṇā āmantitā khattiyā ānuyantā negamā
 ceva jānapadā ca. Imināpetarṃ bhavaṃ rājā jānātu, yajataṃ bhavaṃ,
 sajjataṃ bhavaṃ, modataṃ bhavaṃ, cittameva bhavaṃ antaraṃ pasādetu.

(1)

Siyā kho pana bhoto raṇṇo mahāyaṇṇaṃ yajamānassa kocideva vattā
 “rājā kho Mahāvijito mahāyaṇṇaṃ yajati, no ca kho tassa āmantitā amaccā
 pārisajjā negamā ceva jānapadā ca -pa- brāhmaṇamahāsālā negamā ceva
 jānapadā ca -pa- gahapatinecayikā negamā ceva jānapadā ca, atha ca pana
 bhavaṃ rājā evarūpaṃ mahāyaṇṇaṃ yajati”ti, evampi bhoto raṇṇo vattā
 dhammato natthi. Bhotā kho pana raṇṇā āmantitā gahapatinecayikā negamā
 ceva jānapadā ca. Imināpetarṃ bhavaṃ rājā jānātu, yajataṃ bhavaṃ,
 sajjataṃ bhavaṃ, modataṃ bhavaṃ, cittameva bhavaṃ antaraṃ pasādetu.

(4)

Siyā kho pana bhoto raṇṇo mahāyaṇṇaṃ yajamānassa kocideva vattā
 “rājā kho Mahāvijito mahāyaṇṇaṃ yajati, no ca kho

ubhato sujāto mātito ca pitito ca saṁsuddhagahaṇiko yāva sattamā
pitāmahayugā akkhitto anupakkuṭṭho jātivādena, atha ca pana bhavaṁ rājā
evarūpaṁ mahāyaññaṁ yajati”ti, evampi bhoto rañño vattā dhammato
natthi. Bhavaṁ kho pana rājā ubhato sujāto mātito ca pitito ca
saṁsuddhagahaṇiko yāva sattamā pitāmahayugā akkhitto anupakkuṭṭho
jātivādena. Imināpetam bhavaṁ rājā jānātu, yajataṁ bhavaṁ, sajjataṁ
bhavaṁ, modataṁ bhavaṁ, cittameva bhavaṁ antaram pasādetu. (5)

Siyā kho pana bhoto rañño mahāyaññaṁ yajamānassa kocideva vattā
“rājā kho Mahāvijito mahāyaññaṁ yajati, no ca kho abhirūpo dassanīyo
pāsādiko paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya samannāgato brahmavaṇṇī
brahmavacchasī akhuddāvakaṁ dassanāya -pa- no ca kho aḍḍho
mahaddhano mahābhogo pahūtajātarūparajato pahūtavittūpakaraṇo
pahūtadhanadhañño paripuṇṇakosakoṭṭhāgāro -pa- no ca kho balavā
caturaṅginiyā senāya samannāgato assavāya ovādapāṭikarāya sahati maññe
paccatthike yasasā -pa- no ca kho saddho dāyako dānapati anāvaṭadvāro
samaṇabrāhmaṇakapaṇaddhikavaṇṇibbakayācakānaṁ opānabhūto puññāni
karoti -pa- no ca kho bahussuto tassa tassa sutajātassa -pa- no ca kho tassa
tasseva kho pana bhāsītassa atthaṁ jānāti “ayaṁ imassa bhāsītassa attho,
ayaṁ imassa bhāsītassa attho”ti -pa- no ca kho paṇḍito viyatto medhāvī
paṭibalo atītānāgatapaccuppanne atthe cintetum, atha ca pana bhavaṁ rājā
evarūpaṁ mahāyaññaṁ yajati”ti, evampi bhoto rañño vattā dhammato
natthi. Bhavaṁ kho pana rājā paṇḍito viyatto medhāvī paṭibalo
atītānāgatapaccuppanne atthe cintetum. Imināpetam bhavaṁ rājā jānātu,
yajataṁ bhavaṁ, sajjataṁ bhavaṁ, modataṁ bhavaṁ, cittameva bhavaṁ
antaram pasādetu. (12)

Siyā kho pana bhoto rañño mahāyaññaṁ yajamānassa kocideva vattā
“rājā kho Mahāvijito mahāyaññaṁ yajati, no ca khvassa purohito brāhmaṇo
ubhato sujāto mātito ca pitito ca

saṁsuddhagahaṇiko yāva sattamā pitāmahayugā akkhitto anupakkuṭṭho jātivādena, atha ca pana bhavaṁ rājā evarūpaṁ mahāyaññaṁ yajati”ti, evampi bhoto rañño vattā dhammato natthi. Bhoto kho pana rañño purohito brāhmaṇo ubhato sujāto mātito ca pitito ca saṁsuddhagahaṇiko yāva sattamā pitāmahayugā akkhitto anupakkuṭṭho jātivādena. Imināpetam bhavaṁ rājā jānātu, yajataṁ bhavaṁ sajjataṁ bhavaṁ, modataṁ bhavaṁ, cittameva bhavaṁ antaram pasādetu. (13)

Siyā kho pana bhoto rañño mahāyaññaṁ yajamānassa kocideva vattā “rājā kho Mahāvijito mahāyaññaṁ yajati, no ca khvassa purohito brāhmaṇo ajjhāyako mantadharo tiṇṇaṁ vedānaṁ pāragū sanighaṇḍukeṭubhānaṁ sakkharappabhedānaṁ itihāsapañcamānaṁ padako veyyākaraṇo lokāyatamahāpurisalakkhaṇesu anavayo -pa- no ca khvassa purohito brāhmaṇo sīlavā vuddhasīlī vuddhasīlena samannāgato -pa- no ca khvassa purohito brāhmaṇo paṇḍito viyatto medhāvī paṭhamo vā dutiyo vā sujam paggaṇhantānaṁ, atha ca pana bhavaṁ rājā evarūpaṁ mahāyaññaṁ yajati”ti, evampi bhoto rañño vattā dhammato natthi. Bhoto kho pana rañño purohito brāhmaṇo paṇḍito viyatto medhāvī paṭhamo vā dutiyo vā sujam paggaṇhantānaṁ. Imināpetam bhavaṁ rājā jānātu, yajataṁ bhavaṁ, sajjataṁ bhavaṁ, modataṁ bhavaṁ, cittameva bhavaṁ antaram pasādetūti. Imehi kho brāhmaṇa purohito brāhmaṇo rañño Mahāvijitassa mahāyaññaṁ yajamānassa soḷasahi ākārehi cittaṁ sandassesī samādapesī samuttejesī sampahamsesi. (16)

345. Tasmiṁ kho brāhmaṇa yaññe neva gāvo haññimsu, na ajeḷakā haññimsu, na kukkuṭasūkarā haññimsu, na vividhā pāṇā saṁghātānaṁ āpajjimsu, na rukkhā chijjimsu yūpatthāya, na dabbhā lūyimsu barihisatthāya¹, yepissa ahesum dāsāti vā pessāti vā kammakarāti vā, tepi na daṇḍatajjitā

1. Parihimśatthāya (Syā, Ka-Sī, Ka), parahimśatthāya (Ka)

na bhayatajjitā na assumukhā rudamānā parikammāni akaṃsu. Atha kho ye icchiṃsu, te akaṃsu, ye na icchiṃsu, na te akaṃsu, yaṃ icchiṃsu, taṃ akaṃsu, yaṃ na icchiṃsu, na taṃ akaṃsu, sappitelanavanīṭadadhimadhuphāṇitena ceva so yañño niṭṭhānamagamāsi.

346. Atha kho brāhmaṇa khattiyā ānuyantā negamā ceva jānapadā ca. Amaccā pārisajjā negamā ceva jānapadā ca. Brāhmaṇamahāsālā negamā ceva jānapadā ca. Gahapatinecayikā negamā ceva jānapadā ca pahūtaṃ sāpateyyaṃ ādāya rājānaṃ Mahāvijitaṃ upasaṅkamitvā evamāhaṃsu “idaṃdeva pahūtaṃ sāpateyyaṃ devaññeva uddissābhataṃ, taṃ devo paṭiggaṇhātū”ti. Alaṃ bho mamāpidaṃ pahūtaṃ sāpateyyaṃ dhammikenā balinā abhisāṅkhataṃ, tañca vo hotu, ito ca bhiyyo harathāti. Te raññā paṭikkhittā ekamantaṃ apakkamma evaṃ samacintesuṃ “na kho etaṃ amhākaṃ patirūpaṃ, yaṃ mayaṃ imāni sāpateyyāni punadeva sakāni gharāni paṭihareyyāma, rājā kho Mahāvijito mahāyaññaṃ yajati, handassa mayaṃ anuyāgino homā”ti.

347. Atha kho brāhmaṇa puratthimena yaññavāṭassa¹ khattiyā ānuyantā negamā ceva jānapadā ca dānāni paṭṭhapesuṃ. Dakkhiṇena yaññavāṭassa amaccā pārisajjā negamā ceva jānapadā ca dānāni paṭṭhapesuṃ. Pacchimena yaññavāṭassa brāhmaṇamahāsālā negamā ceva jānapadā ca dānāni paṭṭhapesuṃ. Uttarena yaññavāṭassa gahapatinecayikā negamā ceva jānapadā ca dānāni paṭṭhapesuṃ.

Tesupī kho brāhmaṇa yaññesu neva gāvo haññiṃsu, na ajeḷakā haññiṃsu, na kukkuṭasūkarā haññiṃsu, na vividhā pāṇā saṃghātaṃ āpajjiṃsu, na rukkhā chijjiṃsu yūpatthāya, na dabbhā lūyiṃsu barihisatthāya. Yepi nesaṃ ahesuṃ dāsāti vā pessāti vā kammakarāti vā, tepi na daṇḍatajjitā na bhayatajjitā na assumukhā rudamānā parikammāni akaṃsu. Atha kho ye icchiṃsu, te akaṃsu, ye na icchiṃsu, na te akaṃsu, yaṃ icchiṃsu, taṃ akaṃsu, yaṃ na icchiṃsu, na taṃ akaṃsu, sappitelanavanīṭadadhimadhuphāṇitena ceva te yaññaṃ niṭṭhānamagamaṃsu.

1. Yaññavāṭassa (Sī, I, Ka)

Iti cattāro ca anumatiṇṇakkhā, rājā Mahāvijito aṭṭhahaṇṇehi samannāgato, purohito brāhmaṇo catūhaṇṇehi samannāgato, tisso ca vidhā. Ayaṃ vuccati brāhmaṇa tividhā yaññasampadā soḷasaparikkhārāti.

348. Evaṃ vutte te brāhmaṇā unnādino uccāsaddamahāsaddā ahesuṃ “aho yañño, aho yaññasampadā”ti. Kūṭadanto pana brāhmaṇo tuṇhībhūtova nisinno hoti. Atha kho te brāhmaṇā Kūṭadantaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etadavocuṃ “kasmā pana bhavaṃ Kūṭadanto samaṇassa Gotamassa subhāsitaṃ subhāsitaṃ nābbhanumodati”ti. Nāhaṃ bho samaṇassa Gotamassa subhāsitaṃ subhāsitaṃ nābbhanumodāmi. Muddhāpi tassa vipateyya, yo samaṇassa Gotamassa subhāsitaṃ subhāsitaṃ nābbhanumodeyya. Api ca me bho evaṃ hoti, samaṇo Gotamo na evamāha “evaṃ me sutan”ti vā “evaṃ arahati bhavitun”ti vā. Api ca samaṇo Gotamo “evaṃ tadā āsi, itthaṃ tadā āsi”tveva bhāsati. Tassa mayhaṃ bho evaṃ hoti “addhā samaṇo Gotamo tena samayena rājā vā ahosi Mahāvijito yaññasāmi purohito vā brāhmaṇo tassa yaññaṃ yaṇṇeti”ti. Abhiṇānāti pana bhavaṃ Gotamo evarūpaṃ yaññaṃ yaṇṇeti vā yaṇṇeti vā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjitāti. Abhiṇānamahaṃ brāhmaṇa evarūpaṃ yaññaṃ yaṇṇeti vā yaṇṇeti vā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjitā, ahaṃ tena samayena purohito brāhmaṇo ahosiṃ tassa yaññaṃ yaṇṇeti.

Niccadāna anukulayañña

349. Atthi pana bho Gotama añño yañño imāya tividhāya yaññasampadāya¹ soḷasaparikkhārāya appaṭṭhataro² ca appasamārambhataro³ ca mahapphalataro ca mahānisamsataro cāti.

1. Tividhayaññasampadāya (Ka)

2. Appaṭṭhataro (Syā, Kaṃ)

3. Appasamārambhataro (Sī, I, Ka)

Atthi kho brāhmaṇa añño yañño imāya tividhāya yaññasampadāya soḷasaparikkhārāya appaṭṭhataro ca appasamārambhataro ca mahapphalataro ca mahānisamsataro cāti.

Katamo pana so bho Gotama yañño imāya tividhāya yaññasampadāya soḷasaparikkhārāya appaṭṭhataro ca appasamārambhataro ca mahapphalataro ca mahānisamsataro cāti.

Yāni kho pana tāni brāhmaṇa niccadānāni anukulayaññāni sīlavante pabbajite uddissa diyyanti, ayaṃ kho brāhmaṇa yañño imāya tividhāya yaññasampadāya soḷasaparikkhārāya appaṭṭhataro ca appasamārambhataro ca mahapphalataro ca mahānisamsataro cāti.

Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo, yena taṃ niccadānaṃ anukulayaññaṃ imāya tividhāya yaññasampadāya soḷasaparikkhārāya appaṭṭhataṛaṇca appasamārambhataṛaṇca mahapphalataṛaṇca mahānisamsataṛaṇcāti.

Na kho brāhmaṇa evarūpaṃ yaññaṃ upasaṅkamanti arahanto vā arahattamaggaṃ vā samāpannā. Taṃ kissa hetu, dissanti hettha brāhmaṇa daṇḍappahārāpi galaggahāpi, tasmā evarūpaṃ yaññaṃ na upasaṅkamanti arahanto vā arahattamaggaṃ vā samāpannā. Yāni kho pana tāni brāhmaṇa niccadānāni anukulayaññāni sīlavante pabbajite uddissa diyyanti, evarūpaṃ kho brāhmaṇa yaññaṃ upasaṅkamanti arahanto vā arahattamaggaṃ vā samāpannā. Taṃ kissa hetu, na hettha brāhmaṇa dissanti daṇḍappahārāpi galaggahāpi, tasmā evarūpaṃ yaññaṃ upasaṅkamanti arahanto vā arahattamaggaṃ vā samāpannā. Ayaṃ kho brāhmaṇa hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena taṃ niccadānaṃ anukulayaññaṃ imāya tividhāya yaññasampadāya soḷasaparikkhārāya appaṭṭhataṛaṇca appasamārambhataṛaṇca mahapphalataṛaṇca mahānisamsataṛaṇcāti.

350. Atthi pana bho Gotama añño yañño imāya ca tividhāya yaññasampadāya soḷasaparikkhārāya iminā ca niccadānena anukulayaññena appaṭṭhataro ca appasamārambhataro ca mahapphalataro ca mahānisamsataro cāti.

Atthi kho brāhmaṇa añño yañño imāya ca tividhāya yaññasampadāya soḷasaparikkhārāya iminā ca niccadānena anukulayaññena appaṭṭhataro ca appasamārambhataro ca mahapphalataro ca mahānisamsataro cāti.

Katamo pana so bho Gotama yañño imāya ca tividhāya yaññasampadāya soḷasaparikkhārāya iminā ca niccadānena anukulayaññena appaṭṭhataro ca appasamārambhataro ca mahapphalataro ca mahānisamsataro cāti.

Yo kho brāhmaṇa cātuddisaṃ saṃghaṃ uddissa vihāraṃ karoti, ayaṃ kho brāhmaṇa yañño imāya ca tividhāya yaññasampadāya soḷasaparikkhārāya iminā ca niccadānena anukulayaññena appaṭṭhataro ca appasamārambhataro ca mahapphalataro ca mahānisamsataro cāti.

351. Atthi pana bho Gotama añño yañño imāya ca tividhāya yaññasampadāya soḷasaparikkhārāya iminā ca niccadānena anukulayaññena iminā ca vihāradānena appaṭṭhataro ca appasamārambhataro ca mahapphalataro ca mahānisamsataro cāti.

Atthi kho brāhmaṇa añño yañño imāya ca tividhāya yaññasampadāya soḷasaparikkhārāya iminā ca niccadānena anukulayaññena iminā ca vihāradānena appaṭṭhataro ca appasamārambhataro ca mahapphalataro ca mahānisamsataro cāti.

Katamo pana so bho Gotama yañño imāya ca tividhāya yaññasampadāya soḷasaparikkhārāya iminā ca niccadānena anukulayaññena iminā ca vihāradānena appaṭṭhataro ca appasamārambhataro ca mahapphalataro ca mahānisamsataro cāti.

Yo kho brāhmaṇa pasannacitto Buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchati, dhammaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchati, saṃghaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchati, ayaṃ kho brāhmaṇa yañño imāya ca tividhāya yaññasampadāya soḷasaparikkhārāya iminā ca niccadānena anukulayaññena iminā ca vihāradānena appaṭṭhataro ca appasamārambhataro ca mahapphalataro ca mahānisamsataro cāti.

352. Atthi pana bho Gotama añño yañño imāya ca tividhāya yaññasampadāya soḷasaparikkhārāya iminā ca niccadānena anukulayaññena iminā ca vihāradānena imehi ca saraṇagamanehi appaṭṭhataro ca appasamārambhataro ca mahapphalataro ca mahānisaṃsataro cāti.

Atthi kho brāhmaṇa añño yañño imāya ca tividhāya yaññasampadāya soḷasaparikkhārāya iminā ca niccadānena anukulayaññena iminā ca vihāradānena imehi ca saraṇagamanehi appaṭṭhataro ca appasamārambhataro ca mahapphalataro ca mahānisaṃsataro cāti.

Katamo pana so bho Gotama yañño imāya ca tividhāya yaññasampadāya soḷasaparikkhārāya iminā ca niccadānena anukulayaññena iminā ca vihāradānena imehi ca saraṇagamanehi appaṭṭhataro ca appasamārambhataro ca mahapphalataro ca mahānisaṃsataro cāti.

Yo kho brāhmaṇa pasannacitto sikkhāpadāni samādiyati pāṇatipātā veramaṇim, adinnādānā veramaṇim, kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇim, musāvādā veramaṇim, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇim. Ayaṃ kho brāhmaṇa yañño imāya ca tividhāya yaññasampadāya soḷasaparikkhārāya iminā ca niccadānena anukulayaññena iminā ca vihāradānena imehi ca saraṇagamanehi appaṭṭhataro ca appasamārambhataro ca mahapphalataro ca mahānisaṃsataro cāti.

353. Atthi pana bho Gotama añño yañño imāya ca tividhāya yaññasampadāya soḷasaparikkhārāya iminā ca niccadānena anukulayaññena iminā ca vihāradānena imehi ca saraṇagamanehi imehi ca sikkhāpadehi appaṭṭhataro ca appasamārambhataro ca mahapphalataro ca mahānisaṃsataro cāti.

Atthi kho brāhmaṇa añño yañño imāya ca tividhāya yaññasampadāya soḷasaparikkhārāya iminā ca niccadānena anukulayaññena iminā ca vihāradānena imehi ca saraṇagamanehi imehi ca sikkhāpadehi

appaṭṭhataro ca appasamārambhataro ca mahapphalataro ca mahānisaṁsataro cāti.

Katamo pana so bho Gotama yañño imāya ca tivindhāya yaññasampadāya soḷasaparikkhārāya iminā ca niccadānena anukulayaññena iminā ca viharadānena imehi ca saraṇagamanehi imehi ca sikkhāpadehi appaṭṭhataro ca appasamārambhataro ca mahapphalataro ca mahānisaṁsataro cāti.

Idha brāhmaṇa Tathāgato loka uppajjati Arahaṁ Sammāsambuddho -pa-. (Yathā Sāmaññaphale, evaṁ vitthāretabbaṁ.) Evaṁ kho brāhmaṇa bhikkhu sīlasampanno hoti -pa- paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati. Ayaṁ kho brāhmaṇa yañño purimehi yaññehi appaṭṭhataro ca appasamārambhataro ca mahapphalataro ca mahānisaṁsataro ca.

-pa- dutiyam jhānam. Tatiyam jhānam. Catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati. Ayaṁpi kho brāhmaṇa yañño purimehi yaññehi appaṭṭhataro ca appasamārambhataro ca mahapphalataro ca mahānisaṁsataro cāti.

-pa- ñāṇadassanāya cittam abhinīharati abhininnāmehi. Ayaṁpi kho brāhmaṇa yañño purimehi yaññehi appaṭṭhataro ca appasamārambhataro ca mahapphalataro ca mahānisaṁsataro ca -pa- nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti. Ayaṁpi kho brāhmaṇa yañño purimehi yaññehi appaṭṭhataro ca appasamārambhataro ca mahapphalataro ca mahānisaṁsataro ca. Imāya ca brāhmaṇa yaññasampadāya aññā yaññasampadā uttaritarā vā paṇītarā vā natthīti.

Kūṭadanta upāsakattapaṭivedanā

354. Evaṁ vutte Kūṭadanto brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etadavoca “abhikkantam bho Gotama, abhikkantam bho Gotama, seyyathāpi bho Gotama nikkujjitam vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannam vā vivareyya, mūlhasa vā maggam ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotam dhāreyya ‘cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhanti’ti, evamevaṁ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena

dhammo pakāsito, esāhaṃ bhavaṃtaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi
 dhammañca bhikkhusaṃghaṃca, upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu
 ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gataṃ. Esāhaṃ bho Gotama satta ca
 usabhasatāni satta ca vacchatarasatāni satta ca vacchatarīsātāni satta ca
 ajasatāni satta ca urabbbhasatāni muñcāmi, jīvitaṃ demi, haritāni ceva tiṇāni
 khādantu, sītāni ca pāṇīyāni pivantu, sīto ca nesaṃ vāto upavāyatū”ti.

Sotāpatti phalasacchikiriya

355. Atha kho Bhagavā Kūṭadantassa brāhmaṇassa anupubbiṃ kathaṃ
 kathesi. Seyyathidaṃ, dānakathaṃ sīlakathaṃ saggakathaṃ kāmānaṃ
 ādīnavaṃ okāraṃ saṃkilesaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ pakāsesi. Yadā
 Bhagavā aññāsi Kūṭadantaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ kallacittaṃ muducittaṃ
 vinīvaraṇacittaṃ udaggacittaṃ pasannacittaṃ, atha yā Buddhānaṃ
 sāmukkaṃsika dhammadesanā, taṃ pakāsesi dukkhaṃ samudayaṃ
 nirodhaṃ maggaṃ. Seyyathāpi nāma suddhaṃ vatthaṃ apagata kāḷakaṃ
 sammadeva rajanaṃ paṭiggaṇheyya, evameva Kūṭadantassa brāhmaṇassa
 tasmiṃyeva āsane virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacakkhuṃ udapādi “yaṃ kiñci
 samudayadhammaṃ, sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ”ti.

356. Atha kho Kūṭadanto brāhmaṇo diṭṭhadhammo pattadhammo
 veditadhammo pariyoḡāḷhadhammo tiṇṇavicikiccho vigatakathaṃkatho
 vesārajjappatto aparappaccayo Satthusāsane Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca
 “adhivāsetu me bhavaṃ Gotamo svātanāya bhattaṃ saddhiṃ
 bhikkhusaṃghena”ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhībhaṇa.

357. Atha kho Kūṭadanto brāhmaṇo Bhagavato adhivāsanaṃ viditvā
 utthāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha
 kho Kūṭadanto brāhmaṇo tassā rattiya accayena sake yaññavāṇe paṇītaṃ
 khādanīyaṃ bhojanīyaṃ paṭiyādāpetvā Bhagavato kālaṃ ārocāpesi “kālo
 bho Gotama niṭṭhitaṃ bhattaṃ”ti.

358. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya saddhim bhikkhusamghena yena Kūṭadantassa brāhmaṇassa yaññavāṇo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi.

Atha kho Kūṭadanto brāhmaṇo Buddhappamukham bhikkhusamgham paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappesi sampavāresi. Atha kho Kūṭadanto brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam bhuttāvim onītapattapāṇim aññataram nīcam āsanam gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnam kho Kūṭadantaṃ brāhmaṇam Bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahamsetvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmiti.

Kūṭadantasuttam niṭṭhitam pañcamam.

6. Mahālisutta

Brāhmaṇadūtavattu

359. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā Kosalakā ca brāhmaṇadūtā Māgadhakā ca brāhmaṇadūtā Vesāliyaṃ paṭivasanti kenacideva karaṇīyena. Assosum kho te Kosalakā ca brāhmaṇadūtā Māgadhakā ca brāhmaṇadūtā “samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Taṃ kho pana bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato ‘itipi so Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā’. So imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakaṃ samāraṃ sabrahmaṃ sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ pajāṃ sadevamanussaṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti. So dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhikalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti. Sādhu kho pana tathārūpānaṃ arahataṃ dassanaṃ hoti”ti.

360. Atha kho te Kosalakā ca brāhmaṇadūtā Māgadhakā ca brāhmaṇadūtā yena Mahāvanaṃ Kūṭāgārasālā tenupasaṅkamimsu. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Nāgito Bhagavato upaṭṭhāko hoti. Atha kho te Kosalakā ca brāhmaṇadūtā Māgadhakā ca brāhmaṇadūtā yenāyasmā Nāgito tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtvā āyasmantaṃ Nāgitaṃ etadavocuṃ “kahaṃ nu kho bho Nāgita etarahi so bhavaṃ Gotamo viharati, dassanakāmaṃ hi mayaṃ taṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ”ti. Akālo kho āvuso Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya, paṭisallīno Bhagavāti. Atha kho te Kosalakā ca brāhmaṇadūtā Māgadhakā ca brāhmaṇadūtā tattheva ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu “disvāva mayaṃ taṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ gamissāmaṃ”ti.

Oṭṭhaddhalicchavīvatthu

361. Oṭṭhaddhopi Licchavī mahatiyā Licchavīparisāya saddhiṃ yena Mahāvanam Kūṭāgārasālā yenāyasmā Nāgito tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Nāgitaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Oṭṭhaddhopi Licchavī āyasmantaṃ Nāgitaṃ etadavoca “kahaṃ nu kho bhante Nāgita etarahi so Bhagavā viharati Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho, dassanakāmā hi mayaṃ taṃ Bhagavantaṃ Arahantaṃ Sammāsambuddhan”ti. Akālo kho Mahāli Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya, paṭisallīno Bhagavāti. Oṭṭhaddhopi Licchavī tattheva ekamantaṃ nisīdi “disvāva ahaṃ taṃ Bhagavantaṃ gamissāmi Arahantaṃ Sammāsambuddhan”ti.

362. Atha kho Sīho samaṇuddeso yenāyasmā Nāgito tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Nāgitaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Sīho samaṇuddeso āyasmantaṃ Nāgitaṃ etadavoca “ete bhante Kassapa sambahulā Kosalakā ca brāhmaṇadūtā Māgadhakā ca brāhmaṇadūtā idhūpasaṅkantā Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya, Oṭṭhaddhopi Licchavī mahatiyā Licchavīparisāya saddhiṃ idhūpasaṅkanto Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya, sādhu bhante Kassapa labhataṃ esā janatā Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya”ti.

Tena hi Sīha tvaññeva Bhagavato ārocehīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho Sīho samaṇuddeso āyasmato Nāgitassa paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Sīho samaṇuddeso Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ete bhante sambahulā Kosalakā ca brāhmaṇadūtā Māgadhakā ca brāhmaṇadūtā idhūpasaṅkantā Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya, Oṭṭhaddhopi Licchavī mahatiyā Licchavīparisāya saddhiṃ idhūpasaṅkanto Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya, sādhu bhante labhataṃ esā janatā Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya”ti. Tena hi Sīha viharapacchāyāyaṃ āsanaṃ paññapehīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho Sīho samaṇuddeso Bhagavato paṭissutvā viharapacchāyāyaṃ āsanaṃ paññapesi.

363. Atha kho Bhagavā vihārā nikkhamma vihārapacchāyāyaṃ paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho te Kosalakā ca brāhmaṇadūtā Māgadhakā ca brāhmaṇadūtā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodimsu, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Oṭṭhaddhopi Licchavī mahatiyā Licchavīparisāya saddhiṃ yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi.

364. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Oṭṭhaddho Licchavī Bhagavantam etadavoca “purimāni bhante divasāni purimatarāni Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā maṃ etadavoca ‘yadagge ahaṃ Mahāli Bhagavantam upanissāya viharāmi, na ciraṃ tīṇi vassāni, dībbāni hi kho rūpāni passāmi piyarūpāni kāmūpasamhitāni rajanīyāni, no ca kho dībbāni saddāni suṇāmi piyarūpāni kāmūpasamhitāni rajanīyāni, no ca kho dībbāni saddāni suṇāmi piyarūpāni kāmūpasamhitāni rajanīyāni, udāhu asantāni’”ti.

Ekamsabhāvitasamādhī

365. Santāneva kho Mahāli Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto dībbāni saddāni nāssosi piyarūpāni kāmūpasamhitāni rajanīyāni, no asantānīti. Ko nu kho bhante hetu, ko paccayo, yena santāneva Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto dībbāni saddāni nāssosi piyarūpāni kāmūpasamhitāni rajanīyāni, no asantānīti.

366. Idha Mahāli bhikkhuno puratthimāya disāya ekamsabhāvito samādhī hoti dībbānaṃ rūpānaṃ dassanāya piyarūpānaṃ kāmūpasamhitānaṃ rajanīyānaṃ, no ca kho dībbānaṃ saddānaṃ savanāya piyarūpānaṃ kāmūpasamhitānaṃ rajanīyānaṃ. So puratthimāya disāya ekamsabhāvite samādhimhi dībbānaṃ rūpānaṃ dassanāya piyarūpānaṃ kāmūpasamhitānaṃ rajanīyānaṃ, no ca kho dībbānaṃ saddānaṃ savanāya piyarūpānaṃ kāmūpasamhitānaṃ rajanīyānaṃ. Puratthimāya disāya dībbāni rūpāni passati piyarūpāni kāmūpasamhitāni rajanīyāni, no ca kho dībbāni saddāni suṇāti piyarūpāni kāmūpasamhitāni rajanīyāni. Taṃ kissa hetu, evaṃ hetam Mahāli hoti

bhikkhuno puratthimāya disāya ekaṃsabhāvite samādhimhi dībbānaṃ rūpānaṃ dassanāya piyarūpānaṃ kāmūpasamhitānaṃ rajanīyānaṃ, no ca kho dībbānaṃ saddānaṃ savanāya piyarūpānaṃ kāmūpasamhitānaṃ rajanīyānaṃ.

367. Puna caparaṃ Mahāli bhikkhuno dakkhiṇāya disāya -pa-. Pacchimāya disāya. Uttarāya disāya. Uddhamadho tiriyaṃ ekaṃsabhāvito samādhi hoti dībbānaṃ rūpānaṃ dassanāya piyarūpānaṃ kāmūpasamhitānaṃ rajanīyānaṃ, no ca kho dībbānaṃ saddānaṃ savanāya piyarūpānaṃ kāmūpasamhitānaṃ rajanīyānaṃ. So uddhamadho tiriyaṃ ekaṃsabhāvite samādhimhi dībbānaṃ rūpānaṃ dassanāya piyarūpānaṃ kāmūpasamhitānaṃ rajanīyānaṃ, no ca kho dībbānaṃ saddānaṃ savanāya piyarūpānaṃ kāmūpasamhitānaṃ rajanīyānaṃ. Uddhamadho tiriyaṃ dībbāni rūpāni passati piyarūpāni kāmūpasamhitāni rajanīyāni, no ca kho dībbāni saddāni suṇāti piyarūpāni kāmūpasamhitāni rajanīyāni. Taṃ kissa hetu, evaṃ hetuṃ Mahāli hoti bhikkhuno uddhamadho tiriyaṃ ekaṃsabhāvite samādhimhi dībbānaṃ rūpānaṃ dassanāya piyarūpānaṃ kāmūpasamhitānaṃ rajanīyānaṃ, no ca kho dībbānaṃ saddānaṃ savanāya piyarūpānaṃ kāmūpasamhitānaṃ rajanīyānaṃ.

368. Idha Mahāli bhikkhuno puratthimāya disāya ekaṃsabhāvito samādhi hoti dībbānaṃ saddānaṃ savanāya piyarūpānaṃ kāmūpasamhitānaṃ rajanīyānaṃ, no ca kho dībbānaṃ rūpānaṃ dassanāya piyarūpānaṃ kāmūpasamhitānaṃ rajanīyānaṃ. So puratthimāya disāya ekaṃsabhāvite samādhimhi dībbānaṃ savanāya piyarūpānaṃ kāmūpasamhitānaṃ rajanīyānaṃ, no ca kho dībbānaṃ rūpānaṃ dassanāya piyarūpānaṃ kāmūpasamhitānaṃ rajanīyānaṃ. Puratthimāya disāya dībbāni saddāni suṇāti piyarūpāni kāmūpasamhitāni rajanīyāni, no ca kho dībbāni rūpāni passati piyarūpāni kāmūpasamhitāni rajanīyāni. Taṃ kissa hetu, evaṃ hetuṃ Mahāli hoti bhikkhuno puratthimāya disāya ekaṃsabhāvite samādhimhi dībbānaṃ saddānaṃ savanāya piyarūpānaṃ kāmūpasamhitānaṃ rajanīyānaṃ, no ca kho dībbānaṃ rūpānaṃ dassanāya piyarūpānaṃ kāmūpasamhitānaṃ rajanīyānaṃ.

369. Puna caparaṃ Mahāli bhikkhuno dakkhiṇāya disāya -pa-. Pacchimāya disāya. Uttarāya disāya. Uddhamadho tiriyaṃ ekaṃsabhāvito

samādhi hoti dībbānaṃ saddānaṃ savanāya piyarūpānaṃ
 kāmūpasamhitānaṃ rājanīyānaṃ, no ca kho dībbānaṃ rūpānaṃ dassanāya
 piyarūpānaṃ kāmūpasamhitānaṃ rājanīyānaṃ. So uddhamadho tiriyaṃ
 ekaṃsabhāvite samādhimhi dībbānaṃ saddānaṃ savanāya piyarūpānaṃ
 kāmūpasamhitānaṃ rājanīyānaṃ, no ca kho dībbānaṃ rūpānaṃ dassanāya
 piyarūpānaṃ kāmūpasamhitānaṃ rājanīyānaṃ. Uddhamadho tiriyaṃ
 dībbāni saddāni suṇāti piyarūpāni kāmūpasamhitāni rājanīyāni, no ca kho
 dībbāni rūpāni passati piyarūpāni kāmūpasamhitāni rājanīyāni. Taṃ kissa
 hetu, evaṃ hetuṃ Mahāli hoti bhikkhuno uddhamadho tiriyaṃ
 ekaṃsabhāvite samādhimhi dībbānaṃ saddānaṃ savanāya piyarūpānaṃ
 kāmūpasamhitānaṃ rājanīyānaṃ, no ca kho dībbānaṃ rūpānaṃ dassanāya
 piyarūpānaṃ kāmūpasamhitānaṃ rājanīyānaṃ.

370. Idha Mahāli bhikkhuno puratthimāya disāya ubhayaṃsabhāvito
 samādhi hoti dībbānaṃ rūpānaṃ dassanāya piyarūpānaṃ
 kāmūpasamhitānaṃ rājanīyānaṃ, dībbānaṃ saddānaṃ savanāya
 piyarūpānaṃ kāmūpasamhitānaṃ rājanīyānaṃ. So puratthimāya disāya
 ubhayaṃsabhāvite samādhimhi dībbānaṃ rūpānaṃ dassanāya piyarūpānaṃ
 kāmūpasamhitānaṃ rājanīyānaṃ, dībbānaṃ saddānaṃ savanāya
 piyarūpānaṃ kāmūpasamhitānaṃ rājanīyānaṃ. Puratthimāya disāya dībbāni
 ca rūpāni passati piyarūpāni kāmūpasamhitāni rājanīyāni, dībbāni ca saddāni
 suṇāti piyarūpāni kāmūpasamhitāni rājanīyāni. Taṃ kissa hetu, evaṃ hetuṃ
 Mahāli hoti bhikkhuno puratthimāya disāya ubhayaṃsabhāvite samādhimhi
 dībbānaṃ rūpānaṃ dassanāya piyarūpānaṃ kāmūpasamhitānaṃ
 rājanīyānaṃ dībbānaṃ saddānaṃ savanāya piyarūpānaṃ
 kāmūpasamhitānaṃ rājanīyānaṃ.

371. Puna caparaṃ Mahāli bhikkhuno dakkhiṇāya disāya -pa-
 Pacchimāya disāya. Uttarāya disāya. Uddhamadho tiriyaṃ
 ubhayaṃsabhāvito samādhi hoti dībbānaṃ rūpānaṃ dassanāya
 piyarūpānaṃ kāmūpasamhitānaṃ rājanīyānaṃ, dībbānaṃ saddānaṃ
 savanāya piyarūpānaṃ kāmūpasamhitānaṃ rājanīyānaṃ. So uddhamadho
 tiriyaṃ ubhayaṃsabhāvite samādhimhi dībbānaṃ rūpānaṃ dassanāya
 piyarūpānaṃ kāmūpasamhitānaṃ rājanīyānaṃ dībbānaṃ saddānaṃ
 savanāya piyarūpānaṃ kāmūpasamhitānaṃ rājanīyānaṃ. Uddhamadho
 tiriyaṃ dībbāni ca rūpāni passati

piyarūpāni kāmūpasamhitāni rajanīyāni, dibbāni ca saddāni suṇāti
 piyarūpāni kāmūpasamhitāni rajanīyāni. Taṃ kissa hetu, evaṃ hetam
 Mahāli hoti bhikkhuno uddhamadho tiriyaṃ ubhayaṃsabhāvite samādhimhi
 dibbānaṃ rūpānaṃ dassanāya piyarūpānaṃ kāmūpasamhitānaṃ
 rajanīyānaṃ, dibbānaṃ saddānaṃ savanāya piyarūpānaṃ
 kāmūpasamhitānaṃ rajanīyānaṃ. Ayaṃ kho Mahāli hetu ayaṃ paccayo.
 Yena santāneva Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto dibbāni saddāni nāssosi
 piyarūpāni kāmūpasamhitāni rajanīyāni, no asantānīti.

372. Etāsaṃ nūna bhante samādhibhāvanānaṃ sacchikiriyāhetu bhikkhū
 Bhagavati brāhmacariyaṃ carantīti. Na kho Mahāli etāsaṃ
 samādhibhāvanānaṃ sacchikiriyāhetu bhikkhū mayi brahmacariyaṃ caranti,
 atthi kho Mahāli aññeva dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca, yesaṃ
 sacchikiriyāhetu bhikkhū mayi brahmacariyaṃ carantīti.

Catu-ariyaphala

373. Katame pana te bhante dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca, yesaṃ
 sacchikiriyāhetu bhikkhū Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ carantīti. Idha Mahāli
 bhikkhu tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā Sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo
 niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo. Ayampi kho Mahāli dhammo uttaritaro ca
 paṇītataro ca yassa sacchikiriyāhetu bhikkhū mayi brahmacariyaṃ caranti.

Puna caparaṃ Mahāli bhikkhu tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā
 rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmī hoti, sakideva¹ imaṃ lokaṃ āgantvā
 dukkhassantaṃ karoti. Ayampi kho Mahāli dhammo uttaritaro ca paṇītataro
 ca yassa sacchikiriyāhetu bhikkhū mayi brahmacariyaṃ caranti.

Puna caparaṃ Mahāli bhikkhu pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ
 saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko hoti tattha parinibbāyī
 anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. Ayampi kho Mahāli dhammo uttaritaro ca
 paṇītataro ca yassa sacchikiriyāhetu bhikkhū mayi brahmacariyaṃ caranti.

1. Sakim deva (Ka)

Puna caparaṃ Mahāli bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Ayampi kho Mahāli dhammo uttaritaro ca paṇītataro ca yassa sacchikiriyāhetu bhikkhū mayi brahmacariyaṃ caranti. Ime kho te Mahāli dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca yesaṃ sacchikiriyāhetu bhikkhū mayi brahmacariyaṃ carantīti.

Ariya-aṭṭhaṅgikamagga

374. Atthi pana bhante maggo atthi paṭipadā etesaṃ dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyāyāti. Atthi kho Mahāli maggo atthi paṭipadā etesaṃ dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyāyāti.

375. Katamo pana bhante maggo katamā paṭipadā etesaṃ dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyāyāti. Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ kho Mahāli maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā etesaṃ dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyāya.

Dvepabbajitavatthu

376. Ekamidāhaṃ Mahāli samayaṃ Kosambiyaṃ viharāmi Ghositārāme. Atha kho dve pabbajitā Muṇḍiyo ca paribbājako Jāliyo ca Dārūpattikantevāsī yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā mayā saddhiṃ sammodimsu, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho te dve pabbajitā maṃ etadavocuṃ “kiṃ nu kho āvuso Gotama taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ, udāhu aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”ti.

377. Tena hāvuso suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karoṭha bhāsissāmīti. “Evamāvuso”ti kho te dve pabbajitā mama paccassosuṃ. Ahaṃ etadavocaṃ. Idhāvuso Tathāgato loka uppajjati Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho -pa-. (Yathā Sāmaññaphale, evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ.) Evaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu sīlasampanno hoti.

-pa- paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Yo kho āvuso bhikkhu evaṃ jānāti evaṃ passati, kallaṃ nu kho tassetāṃ vacanāya “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”ti

vā “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”ti vāti. Yo so āvuso bhikkhu evaṃ jānāti evaṃ passati, kallaṃ tassettaṃ vacanāya “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”ti vāti. Ahaṃ kho panetaṃ āvuso evaṃ jānāmi evaṃ passāmi. Atha ca paṇāhaṃ na vadāmi “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā -pa- dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Yo kho āvuso bhikkhu evaṃ jānāti evaṃ passati, kallaṃ nu kho tassettaṃ vacanāya “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”ti vāti. Yo so āvuso bhikkhu evaṃ jānāti evaṃ passati, kallaṃ tassettaṃ vacanāya “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”ti vāti. Ahaṃ kho panetaṃ āvuso evaṃ jānāmi evaṃ passāmi. Atha ca paṇāhaṃ na vadāmi “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā -pa- ñāḍadassanāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti. Yo kho āvuso bhikkhu evaṃ jānāti evaṃ passati, kallaṃ nu kho tassettaṃ vacanāya “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”ti vāti. Yo so āvuso bhikkhu evaṃ jānāti evaṃ passati, kallaṃ¹ tassettaṃ vacanāya “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”ti vāti. Ahaṃ kho panetaṃ āvuso evaṃ jānāmi evaṃ passāmi. Atha ca paṇāhaṃ na vadāmi “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā.

-pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. Yo kho āvuso bhikkhu evaṃ jānāti evaṃ passati, kallaṃ nu kho tassettaṃ vacanāya “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”ti vāti. Yo so āvuso bhikkhu evaṃ jānāti evaṃ passati, na kallaṃ tassettaṃ vacanāya “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”ti vāti. Ahaṃ kho panetaṃ āvuso evaṃ jānāmi evaṃ passāmi. Atha ca paṇāhaṃ na vadāmi “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”ti vāti. Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamano Oṭṭhaddho Licchavī Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

Mahālisuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ.

1. Na kallaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

7. Jāliyasutta

Dvepabbajitavatthu

378. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosambiyaṃ viharati Ghositārāme. Tena kho pana samayena dve pabbajitā Muṇḍiyo ca paribbājako Jāliyo ca Dārūpattikantevāsī yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodimsu, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu, ekamantaṃ ʈhitā kho te dve pabbajitā Bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ “kiṃ nu kho āvuso Gotama taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ, udāhu aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”ti.

379. Tena hāvuso suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karoṭha bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃāvuso”ti kho te dve pabbajitā Bhagavato paccassosuṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca. Idhāvuso Tathāgato loka uppajjati Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho -pa-. (Yathā Sāmaññaphale, evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ.) Evaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu sīlasampanno hoti.

-pa- paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Yo kho āvuso bhikkhu evaṃ jānāti evaṃ passati, kallaṃ nu kho tassettaṃ vacanāya “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”ti vāti. Yo so āvuso bhikkhu evaṃ jānāti evaṃ passati, kallaṃ tassettaṃ vacanāya “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”ti vāti. Ahaṃ kho panetaṃ āvuso evaṃ jānāmi evaṃ passāmi. Atha ca panāhaṃ na vadāmi “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā -pa- dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Yo kho āvuso bhikkhu evaṃ jānāti evaṃ passati, kallaṃ nu kho tassettaṃ vacanāya “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”ti vāti. Yo so āvuso bhikkhu evaṃ jānāti evaṃ passati, kallaṃ tassettaṃ vacanāya “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”ti vāti. Ahaṃ kho panetaṃ āvuso evaṃ jānāmi evaṃ passāmi. Atha ca panāhaṃ na vadāmi “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā -pa- nāṇadassanāya

cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti. Yo kho āvuso bhikkhu evaṃ jānāti evaṃ passati, kallaṃ nu kho tassetāṃ vacanāya “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”ti vāti. Yo so āvuso bhikkhu evaṃ jānāti evaṃ passati, kallaṃ tassetāṃ vacanāya “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”ti vāti. Ahaṃ kho panetaṃ āvuso evaṃ jānāmi evaṃ passāmi. Atha ca panāhaṃ na vadāmi “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā.

380. -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. Yo kho āvuso bhikkhu evaṃ jānāti evaṃ passati, kallaṃ nu kho tassetāṃ vacanāya “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”ti vāti. Yo so āvuso bhikkhu evaṃ jānāti evaṃ passati, na kallaṃ tassetāṃ vacanāya “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”ti vāti. Ahaṃ kho panetaṃ āvuso evaṃ jānāmi evaṃ passāmi. Atha ca panāhaṃ na vadāmi “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”ti vāti. Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te dve pabbajitā Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Jāliyasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ sattamaṃ.

8. Mahāsīhanādasutta

Acelakassapavatthu

381. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Uruññāyaṃ¹ viharati Kaṇṇakatthale Migadāye. Atha kho acelo Kassapo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho acelo Kassapo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “sutaṃ metaṃ bho Gotama ‘samaṇo Gotamo sabbaṃ tapaṃ garahati, sabbaṃ tapassim lūkhājīvaṃ ekamsena upakkosati upavadatī’ti. Ye te bho Gotama evamāhaṃsu ‘samaṇo Gotamo sabbaṃ tapaṃ garahati, sabbaṃ tapassim lūkhājīvaṃ ekamsena upakkosati upavadatī’ti, kacci te bho Gotamassa vuttavādino, na ca bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ abhūtena abbhācikkhanti, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākaronti, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgacchati. Anabbhakkhātukāmā hi mayaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ”ti.

382. Ye te Kassapa evamāhaṃsu “samaṇo Gotamo sabbaṃ tapaṃ garahati, sabbaṃ tapassim lūkhājīvaṃ ekamsena upakkosati upavadatī”ti, na mete vuttavādino, abbhācikkhanti ca pana maṃ te asatā abhūtena. Idhāhaṃ Kassapa ekaccaṃ tapassim lūkhājīvaṃ passāmi dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannaṃ. Idha paṇāhaṃ Kassapa ekaccaṃ tapassim lūkhājīvaṃ passāmi dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannaṃ.

383. Idhāhaṃ Kassapa ekaccaṃ tapassim appadukkhavihāriṃ passāmi dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannaṃ. Idha paṇāhaṃ Kassapa ekaccaṃ tapassim appadukkhavihāriṃ passāmi dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannaṃ. Yohaṃ Kassapa imesaṃ tapassīnaṃ evaṃ āgatiṃca gatiṃca cutiṃca upapattiṃca yathābhūtaṃ

1. Ujuññāyaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

paṇānāmi. Sohaṃ kiṃ sabbaṃ tapaṃ garahissāmi, sabbaṃ vā tapassim
lūkhājivim ekamsena upakkosissāmi upavadissāmi.

384. Santi Kassapa eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā paṇḍitā nipuṇā
kataparappavādā vāavedhirūpā, te bhindantā maññe caranti paññāgatena
diṭṭhigatāni. Tehipi me saddhim ekaccesu ṭhānesu sameti, ekaccesu ṭhānesu
na sameti. Yaṃ te ekaccaṃ vadanti “sādhū”ti, mayampi taṃ ekaccaṃ
vadema “sādhū”ti. Yaṃ te ekaccaṃ vadanti “na sādhū”ti, mayampi taṃ
ekaccaṃ vadema “na sādhū”ti. Yaṃ te ekaccaṃ vadanti “sādhū”ti, mayāṃ
taṃ ekaccaṃ vadema “na sādhū”ti. Yaṃ te ekaccaṃ vadanti “na sādhū”ti,
mayāṃ taṃ ekaccaṃ vadema “sādhū”ti.

Yaṃ mayāṃ ekaccaṃ vadema “sādhū”ti, parepi taṃ ekaccaṃ vadanti
“sādhū”ti. Yaṃ mayāṃ ekaccaṃ vadema “na sādhū”ti, parepi taṃ ekaccaṃ
vadanti “na sādhū”ti. Yaṃ mayāṃ ekaccaṃ vadema “na sādhū”ti, pare taṃ
ekaccaṃ vadanti “sādhū”ti. Yaṃ mayāṃ ekaccaṃ vadema “sādhū”ti, pare
taṃ ekaccaṃ vadanti “na sādhū”ti.

Samanuyuñjāpanakathā

385. Tyāhaṃ upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ vadāmi—yesu no āvuso ṭhānesu na
sameti, tiṭṭhantu tāni ṭhānāni. Yesu ṭhānesu sameti, tattha viññū
samanuyuñjantaṃ samanugāhantaṃ samanubhāsantaṃ satthārā vā satthāraṃ
saṃghena vā saṃghaṃ “ye imesaṃ bhavataṃ dhammā akusalā
akusalasaṅkhātā, sāvajjā sāvajjasāṅkhātā, asevitabbā asevitabbasaṅkhātā, na
alamariyā na alamariyasaṅkhātā, kaṇhā kaṇhasāṅkhātā. Ko ime dhamme
anavasesaṃ pahāya vattati, samaṇo vā Gotamo, pare vā pana bhonto
gaṇācariyā”ti.

386. Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ Kassapa vijjati, yaṃ viññū samanuyuñjantā
samanugāhantā samanubhāsantā evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “ye imesaṃ bhavataṃ
dhammā akusalā akusalasaṅkhātā, sāvajjā sāvajjasāṅkhātā, asevitabbā
asevitabbasaṅkhātā, na alamariyā na alamariyasaṅkhātā, kaṇhā
kaṇhasāṅkhātā. Samaṇo Gotamo ime dhamme anavasesaṃ pahāya vattati,
yaṃ vā pana bhonto pare gaṇācariyā”ti. Itiha Kassapa

viññū samanuyuñjantā samanugāhantā samanubhāsantā amheva tattha yebhuyyena pasamseyyum.

387. Aparampi no Kassapa viññū samanuyuñjantaṃ samanugāhantaṃ samanubhāsantaṃ satthārā vā satthāraṃ saṃghena vā saṃghaṃ “ye imesaṃ bhavataṃ dhammā kusalā kusalasaṅkhātā, anavajjā anavajjasāṅkhātā, sevitabbā sevitabbasaṅkhātā, alamariyā alamariyasaṅkhātā, sukkā sukkasaṅkhātā. Ko ime dhamme anavasesaṃ samādāya vattati, samaṇo vā Gotamo, pare vā pana bhonto gaṇācariyā”ti.

388. Tānaṃ kho panetaṃ Kassapa vijjati, yaṃ viññū samanuyuñjantā samanugāhantā samanubhāsantā evaṃ vadeyyum “ye imesaṃ bhavataṃ dhammā kusalā kusalasaṅkhātā, anavajjā anavajjasāṅkhātā, sevitabbā sevitabbasaṅkhātā, alamariyā alamariyasaṅkhātā, sukkā sukkasaṅkhātā. Samaṇo Gotamo ime dhamme anavasesaṃ samādāya vattati, yaṃ vā pana bhonto pare gaṇācariyā”ti. Itiha Kassapa viññū samanuyuñjantā samanugāhantā samanubhāsantā amheva tattha yebhuyyena pasamseyyum.

389. Aparampi no Kassapa viññū samanuyuñjantaṃ samanugāhantaṃ samanubhāsantaṃ satthārā vā satthāraṃ saṃghena vā saṃghaṃ “ye imesaṃ bhavataṃ dhammā akusalā akusalasaṅkhātā, sāvajjā sāvajjasāṅkhātā, asevitabbā asevitabbasaṅkhātā, na alamariyā na alamariyasaṅkhātā, kaṇhā kaṇhasāṅkhātā. Ko ime dhamme anavasesaṃ pahāya vattati, Gotamasāvakasaṃgho vā, pare vā pana bhonto gaṇācariyasāvakasaṃghā”ti.

390. Tānaṃ kho panetaṃ Kassapa vijjati, yaṃ viññū samanuyuñjantā samanugāhantā samanubhāsantā evaṃ vadeyyum “ye imesaṃ bhavataṃ dhammā akusalā akusalasaṅkhātā, sāvajjā sāvajjasāṅkhātā, asevitabbā asevitabbasaṅkhātā, na alamariyā na alamariyasaṅkhātā, kaṇhā kaṇhasāṅkhātā. Gotamasāvakasaṃgho ime dhamme anavasesaṃ pahāya vattati, yaṃ vā pana bhonto pare gaṇācariyasāvakasaṃghā”ti. Itiha Kassapa viññū samanuyuñjantā samanugāhantā samanubhāsantā amheva tattha yebhuyyena pasamseyyum.

391. Aparampi no Kassapa viññū samanuyuñjantaṃ samanugāhantaṃ samanubhāsantaṃ satthārā vā satthāraṃ saṃghena vā saṃghaṃ “ye imesaṃ bhavataṃ dhammā kusalā kusalasaṅkhātā, anavajjā anavajjasaṅkhātā, sevittabbā sevittabbasaṅkhātā, alamariyā alamariyasaṅkhātā, sukkā sukkasaṅkhātā. Ko ime dhamme anavasesaṃ samādāya vattati, Gotamasāvakaṃgho vā, pare vā pana bhonto gaṇācariyasāvakaṃghā”ti.

392. Thānaṃ kho panetaṃ Kassapa vijjati, yaṃ viññū samanuyuñjantā samanugāhantā samanubhāsantā evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “ye imesaṃ bhavataṃ dhammā kusalā kusalasaṅkhātā, anavajjā anavajjasaṅkhātā, sevittabbā sevittabbasaṅkhātā, alamariyā alamariyasaṅkhātā, sukkā sukkasaṅkhātā. Gotamasāvakaṃgho ime dhamme anavasesaṃ samādāya vattati, yaṃ vā pana bhonto pare gaṇācariyasāvakaṃghā”ti. Itiha Kassapa viññū samanuyuñjantā samanugāhantā samanubhāsantā amheva tathā yebhuyyena paṣaṃseyyuṃ.

Ariya-aṭṭhaṅgikamagga

393. Atthi Kassapa maggo atthi paṭipadā, yathāpaṭipanno sāmaṇyeva ñassati sāmaṃ dakkhati¹ “samaṇova Gotamo kālavādī bhūtavādī atthavādī dhammavādī vinayavādī”ti. Katamo ca Kassapa maggo, katamā ca paṭipadā, yathāpaṭipanno sāmaṇṇeva ñassati sāmaṃ dakkhati “samaṇova Gotamo kālavādī bhūtavādī atthavādī dhammavādī vinayavādī”ti. Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo.

Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ kho Kassapa maggo, ayaṃ paṭipadā, yathāpaṭipanno sāmaṇṇeva ñassati sāmaṃ dakkhati “samaṇova Gotamo kālavādī bhūtavādī atthavādī dhammavādī vinayavādī”ti.

1. Dakkhiti (Sī)

Tapopakkamakathā

394. Evarṇ vutte acelo Kassapo Bhagavantam etadavoca “imepi kho āvuso Gotama tapopakkamā etesaṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ sāmaññasāṅkhātā ca brahmaññasāṅkhātā ca. Acelako hoti, muttācāro, hatthāpalekhano, na-ehibhaddantiko, natitṭhabhaddantiko, nābhihaṭaṃ, na uddissakataṃ, na nimantanam sādīyati, so na kumbhimukhā paṭiggaṇhāti, na kaḷopimukhā paṭiggaṇhāti, na eḷakamantaram, na daṇḍamantaram, na musalamantaram, na dvinnam bhuñjamānānaṃ, na gabbhiniyā, na pāyamānāya, na purisantaragatāya, na saṃkittisu, na yattha sā upaṭṭhito hoti, na yattha makkhikā saṇḍasaṇḍacārinī, na macchaṃ, na maṃsaṃ, na suraṃ, na merayaṃ, na thusodakaṃ pivati, so ekāgāriko vā hoti ekālopiko, dvāgāriko vā hoti dvālopiko, sattāgāriko vā hoti sattālopiko, ekissāpi dattiyā yāpeti, dvīhipi dattīhi yāpeti, sattahipi dattīhi yāpeti, ekāhikampi āhāraṃ āhāreti, dvīhikampi āhāraṃ āhāreti, sattāhikampi āhāraṃ āhāreti, iti evarūpaṃ addhamāsikampi pariyāyabhattabhojanānuyogamanuyutto viharati.

395. Imepi kho āvuso Gotama tapopakkamā etesaṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ sāmaññasāṅkhātā ca brahmaññasāṅkhātā ca. Sākabhakkho vā hoti, sāmākabhakkho vā hoti, nīvārabhakkho vā hoti, daddulabhakkho vā hoti, haṭabhakkho vā hoti, kaṇabhakkho vā hoti, ācāmabhakkho vā hoti, piññākabhakkho vā hoti, tiṇabhakkho vā hoti, gomayabhakkho vā hoti, vanamūlaphalāhāro yāpeti pavattaphalabhojī.

396. Imepi kho āvuso Gotama tapopakkamā etesaṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ sāmaññasāṅkhātā ca brahmaññasāṅkhātā ca. Sāṇānipi dhāreti, masāṇānipi dhāreti, chavadussānipi dhāreti, paṃsukūlānipi dhāreti, tirīṭānipi dhāreti, ajinampi dhāreti, ajinakkhipampi dhāreti, kusacīrampi dhāreti, vākacīrampi dhāreti, phalakacīrampi dhāreti, kesakambalampi dhāreti, vāḷakambalampi dhāreti, ulūkapakkhikampi dhāreti, kesamassulocakopi hoti kesamassulocanānuyogamanuyutto,

ubbhaṭṭhakopi¹ hoti āsanapaṭikkhitto, ukkuṭṭikopi hoti ukkuṭṭikappadhānāmanuyutto, kaṇṭakāpassayikopi hoti kaṇṭakāpassaye seyyaṃ kappeti, phalakaseyyampi kappeti, thaṇḍilaseyyampi kappeti, ekapassayikopi hoti rajojalladharo, abbhokāsikopi hoti yathāsanthatiko, vekaṭṭikopi hoti vikaṭṭabhojanānuyogamanuyutto, apānakopi hoti apānakattamanuyutto, sāyatatiyakampi udakorohanānuyogamanuyutto viharatī”ti.

Tapopakkamaniratthakatā

397. Acelako cepi Kassapa hoti, muttācāro, hatthāpalekhano -pa- iti evarūpaṃ addhamāsikampi pariyāyabhattabhojanānuyogamanuyutto viharati. Tassa cāyaṃ sīlasampadā cittasampadā paññāsampadā abhāvitā hoti asacchikatā. Atha kho so ārakāva sāmāñña ārakāva brahmañña. Yato kho Kassapa bhikkhu averaṃ abyāpajjaṃ mettacittaṃ bhāveti, āsavānañca khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiñña sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati Kassapa bhikkhu samaṇo itipi brāhmaṇo itipi.

Sākabhakkho cepi Kassapa hoti, sāmākabhakkho -pa- vanamūlaphalāhāro yāpeti pavattaphalabhojī. Tassa cāyaṃ sīlasampadā cittasampadā paññāsampadā abhāvitā hoti asacchikatā. Atha kho so ārakāva sāmāñña ārakāva brāhmañña. Yato kho Kassapa bhikkhu averaṃ abyāpajjaṃ mettacittaṃ bhāveti, āsavānañca khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiñña sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati Kassapa bhikkhu samaṇo itipi brāhmaṇo itipi.

Sāṇāni cepi Kassapa dhāreti, masāṇānīpi dhāreti -pa- sāyatatiyakampi udakorohanānuyogamanuyutto viharati. Tassa cāyaṃ sīlasampadā cittasampadā paññāsampadā abhāvitā hoti asacchikatā. Atha kho so ārakāva sāmāñña ārakāva

1. Ubbhaṭṭhikopi (Ka)

brahmaññā. Yato kho Kassapa bhikkhu averaṃ abyāpajjaṃ mettacittaṃ bhāveti, āsavānañca khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati Kassapa bhikkhu samaṇo itipi brāhmaṇo itipīti.

398. Evaṃ vutte acelo Kassapo Bhagavantam etadavoca “dukkaraṃ bho Gotama sāmāññaṃ dukkaraṃ brahmaññaṃ”ti. Pakati kho esā Kassapa lokasmiṃ dukkaraṃ sāmāññaṃ dukkaraṃ brahmaññanti. Acelako cepi Kassapa hoti, muttācāro, hatthāpalekhano -pa- iti evarūpaṃ addhamāsikampi pariyāyabhattabhojanānuyogamanuyutto viharati. Imāya ca Kassapa mattāya iminā tapopakkamena sāmāññaṃ vā abhavissa brahmaññaṃ vā dukkaraṃ sudukkaraṃ, netaṃ abhavissa kallaṃ vacanāya “dukkaraṃ sāmāññaṃ dukkaraṃ brahmaññaṃ”ti.

Sakkā ca panetaṃ abhavissa kātuṃ gahapatinā vā gahapatiputtana vā antamaso kumbhadāsiyāpi “handāhaṃ acelako homi, muttācāro, hatthāpalekhano -pa- iti evarūpaṃ addhamāsikampi pariyāyabhattabhojanānuyogamanuyutto viharāmi”ti.

Yasmā ca kho Kassapa aññatreva imāya mattāya aññatra iminā tapopakkamena sāmāññaṃ vā hoti brahmaññaṃ vā dukkaraṃ sudukkaraṃ, tasmā etaṃ kallaṃ vacanāya “dukkaraṃ sāmāññaṃ dukkaraṃ brahmaññaṃ”ti. Yato kho Kassapa bhikkhu averaṃ abyāpajjaṃ mettacittaṃ bhāveti, āsavānañca khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati Kassapa bhikkhu samaṇo itipi brāhmaṇo itipīti.

Sākabhakkho cepi Kassapa hoti, sāmākabhakkho -pa- vanamūlaphalāhāro yāpeti pavattaphalabhojī. Imāya ca Kassapa mattāya iminā tapopakkamena sāmāññaṃ vā abhavissa brahmaññaṃ vā dukkaraṃ sudukkaraṃ, netaṃ abhavissa kallaṃ vacanāya “dukkaraṃ sāmāññaṃ dukkaraṃ brahmaññaṃ”ti.

Sakkā ca panetaṃ abhavissa kātuṃ gahapatinā vā gahapatiputtana vā antamaso kumbhadāsiyāpi “handāhaṃ sākabhakkho vā homi, sāmākabhakkho vā -pa- vanamūlaphalāhāro yāpemi pavattaphalabhojī”ti.

Yasmā ca kho Kassapa aññatreva imāya mattāya aññatra iminā tapopakkamena sāmāññaṃ vā hoti brahmaññaṃ vā dukkaraṃ sudukkaraṃ, tasmā etaṃ kallaṃ vacanāya “dukkaraṃ sāmāññaṃ dukkaraṃ brahmaññaṃ”ti. Yato kho Kassapa bhikkhu averaṃ abyāpajjaṃ mettacittaṃ bhāveti, āsavānaṃca khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati Kassapa bhikkhu samaṇo itipi brāhmaṇo itipi.

Sāṇāni cepi Kassapa dhāreti, masāṇānipi dhāreti -pa- sāyatatiyakampi udakorohanānuyogamanuyutto viharati. Imāya ca Kassapa mattāya iminā tapopakkamena sāmāññaṃ vā abhaviṣṣa brahmaññaṃ vā dukkaraṃ sudukkaraṃ, netaṃ abhaviṣṣa kallaṃ vacanāya “dukkaraṃ sāmāññaṃ dukkaraṃ brahmaññaṃ”ti.

Sakkā ca panetaṃ abhaviṣṣa kātuṃ gahapatinā vā gahapatiputtena vā antamaso kumbhadāsiyāpi “handāhaṃ sāṇānipi dhāremi, masāṇānipi dhāremi -pa- sāyatatiyakampi udakorohanānuyogamanuyutto viharāmi”ti.

Yasmā ca kho Kassapa aññatreva imāya mattāya aññatra iminā tapopakkamena sāmāññaṃ vā hoti brahmaññaṃ vā dukkaraṃ sudukkaraṃ, tasmā etaṃ kallaṃ vacanāya “dukkaraṃ sāmāññaṃ dukkaraṃ brahmaññaṃ”ti. Yato kho Kassapa bhikkhu averaṃ abyāpajjaṃ mettacittaṃ bhāveti, āsavānaṃca khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati Kassapa bhikkhu samaṇo itipi brāhmaṇo itipīti.

399. Evaṃ vutte acelo Kassapo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “dujjāno bho Gotama samaṇo dujjāno brāhmaṇo”ti. Pakati kho esā Kassapa lokasmiṃ dujjāno samaṇo dujjāno brāhmaṇoti. Acelako cepi Kassapa hoti, muttācāro, hatthāpalekhano -pa- iti evarūpaṃ addhamāsikampi pariyāyabhattabhojanānuyogamanuyutto viharati. Imāya ca Kassapa mattāya iminā tapopakkamena samaṇo vā

abhavissa brāhmaṇo vā dujjāno sudujjāno, netaṃ abhavissa kallaṃ vacanāya “dujjāno samaṇo dujjāno brāhmaṇo”ti.

Sakkā ca paneso abhavissa ñātuṃ gahapatinā vā gahapatiputtana vā antamaso kumbhadāsiyāpi “ayaṃ acelako hoti, muttācāro, hatthāpalekhano -pa- iti evarūpaṃ addhamāsikampi pariyāyabhattabhojānānuyogamanuyutto viharatī”ti.

Yasmā ca kho Kassapa aññatreva imāya mattāya aññatra iminā tapopakkamena samaṇo vā hoti brāhmaṇo vā dujjāno sudujjāno, tasmā etaṃ kallaṃ vacanāya “dujjāno samaṇo dujjāno brāhmaṇo”ti. Yato kho¹ Kassapa bhikkhu averaṃ abyāpajjaṃ mettacittaṃ bhāveti, āsavānañca khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati Kassapa bhikkhu samaṇo itipi brāhmaṇo itipi.

Sākabhakkho cepi Kassapa hoti sāmābhakkho -pa- vanamūlaphalāhāro yāpeti pavattaphalabhojī. Imāya ca Kassapa mattāya iminā tapopakkamena samaṇo vā abhavissa brāhmaṇo vā dujjāno sudujjāno, netaṃ abhavissa kallaṃ vacanāya “dujjāno samaṇo dujjāno brāhmaṇo”ti.

Sakkā ca paneso abhavissa ñātuṃ gahapatinā vā gahapatiputtana vā antamaso kumbhadāsiyāpi “ayaṃ sākabhakkho vā hoti sāmābhakkho -pa- vanamūlaphalāhāro yāpeti pavattaphalabhojī”ti.

Yasmā ca kho Kassapa aññatreva imāya mattāya aññatra iminā tapopakkamena samaṇo vā hoti brāhmaṇo vā dujjāno sudujjāno, tasmā etaṃ kallaṃ vacanāya “dujjāno samaṇo dujjāno brāhmaṇo”ti. Yato kho Kassapa bhikkhu averaṃ abyāpajjaṃ mettacittaṃ bhāveti, āsavānañca khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati Kassapa bhikkhu samaṇo itipi brāhmaṇo itipi.

1. Yato ca kho (Ka)

Sāṇāni cepi Kassapa dhāreti, masāṇānipi dhāreti -pa- sāyatatiyakampi udakorohanānuyogamanuyutto viharati. Imāya ca Kassapa mattāya iminā tapopakkamena samaṇo vā abhaviṣṣa brāhmaṇo vā dujjāno sudujjāno, netam abhaviṣṣa kallaṃ vacanāya “dujjāno samaṇo dujjāno brāhmaṇo”ti.

Sakkā ca paneso abhaviṣṣa ñātum gahapatinā vā gahapatiputtana vā antamaso kumbhadāsiyāpi “ayaṃ sāṇānipi dhāreti, masāṇānipi dhāreti -pa- sāyatatiyakampi udakorohanānuyogamanuyutto viharatī”ti.

Yasmā ca kho Kassapa aññatreva imāya mattāya aññatra iminā tapopakkamena samaṇo vā hoti brāhmaṇo vā dujjāno sudujjāno, tasmā etaṃ kallaṃ vacanāya “dujjāno samaṇo dujjāno brāhmaṇo”ti. Yato kho Kassapa bhikkhu averaṃ abyāpajjaṃ mettacittaṃ bhāveti, āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati Kassapa bhikkhu samaṇo itipi brāhmaṇo itipīti.

Sīlasamādhipaññāsampadā

400. Evaṃ vutte acelo Kassapo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “katamā pana sā bho Gotama sīlasampadā, katamā cittasampadā, katamā paññāsampadā”ti. Idha Kassapa Tathāgato loka uppajjati Arahaṇaṃ Sammāsambuddho -pa- bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu, kāyakammavacikkammaṇa samannāgato kusaleṇa parisuddhājīvo sīlasampanno indriyesu guttadvāro satisampajaññaṇa samannāgato santuṭṭho.

401. Kathaṇca Kassapa bhikkhu sīlasampanno hoti. Idha Kassapa bhikkhu paṇātipātāṃ pahāya paṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti nihitadaṇḍo nihitasattho lajjī dayāpanno, sabbapaṇābhūtahitānukampī viharati. Idampissa hoti sīlasampadāya -pa-.

Yathā vā paneke bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saddhādeyyāni bhojanāni bhuñjitvā te evarūpāya tiracchānavijjāya micchājīveṇa jīvitaṃ

kappenti. Seyyathidaṃ, santikammaṃ paṇidhikammaṃ -pa- osadhīnaṃ patimokkha itī vā, itī evarūpāya tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvā paṭivirato hoti. Idampissa hoti sīlasampadāya.

Sa khoso¹ Kassapa bhikkhu evaṃ sīlasampanno na kutoci bhayaṃ samanupassati, yadidaṃ sīlasaṃvarato. Seyyathāpi Kassapa rājā khattiyo muddhāvasitto nihatapaccamitto na kutoci bhayaṃ samanupassati, yadidaṃ paccatthikato. Evameva kho Kassapa bhikkhu evaṃ sīlasampanno na kutoci bhayaṃ samanupassati, yadidaṃ sīlasaṃvarato, so iminā ariyena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato ajjhataṃ anavajjasukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. Evaṃ kho Kassapa bhikkhu sīlasampanno hoti. Ayaṃ kho Kassapa sīlasampadā.

-pa- paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idampissa hoti cittasampadāya -pa- dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idampissa hoti cittasampadāya. Ayaṃ kho Kassapa cittasampadā.

So evaṃ samāhite citte -pa- ñāṇadassanāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti. Idampissa hoti paññāsampadāya -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. Idampissa hoti paññāsampadāya. Ayaṃ kho Kassapa paññāsampadā.

Imāya ca Kassapa sīlasampadāya cittasampadāya paññāsampadāya aññā sīlasampadā cittasampadā paññāsampadā uttaritarā vā paṇītatarā vā natthi.

Sīhanādakathā

402. Santi Kassapa eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sīlavādā, te anekapariyāyena sīlassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti, yāvatā Kassapa ariyaṃ paramaṃ sīlaṃ, nāhaṃ tattha attano samasamaṃ samanupassāmi, kuto bhiyyo, atha kho ahameva tattha bhiyyo, yadidaṃ adhisīlaṃ.

Santi Kassapa eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā tapojigucchāvādā, te anekapariyāyena tapojigucchāya vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti, yāvatā Kassapa ariyā

1. Ayaṃ kho (Ka)

paramā tapojigucchā, nāhaṃ tattha attano samasamaṃ samanupassāmi, kuto bhiyyo, atha kho ahameva tattha bhiyyo, yadidaṃ adhijegucchāṃ.

Santi Kassapa eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā paññāvādā, te anekapariyāyena paññāya vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti, yāvataṃ Kassapa ariyā paramā paññā, nāhaṃ tattha attano samasamaṃ samanupassāmi, kuto bhiyyo, atha kho ahameva tattha bhiyyo, yadidaṃ adhipaññaṃ.

Santi Kassapa eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā vimuttivādā, te anekapariyāyena vimuttiyā vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti, yāvataṃ Kassapa ariyā paramā vimutti, nāhaṃ tattha attano samasamaṃ samanupassāmi, kuto bhiyyo, atha kho ahameva tattha bhiyyo, yadidaṃ adhivimutti.

403. Thānaṃ kho panetaṃ Kassapa vijjati, yaṃ aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “sīhanādaṃ kho samaṇo Gotamo nadati, taṅca kho suññāgāre nadati, no parisāsu”ti. Te “mā hevaṃ”tissu vacanīyā, “sīhanādaṅca samaṇo Gotamo nadati, parisāsu ca nadatī”ti evamassu Kassapa vacanīyā.

Thānaṃ kho panetaṃ Kassapa vijjati, yaṃ aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “sīhanādaṅca samaṇo Gotamo nadati, parisāsu ca nadati, no ca kho visārado nadatī”ti. Te “mā hevaṃ”tissu vacanīyā, “sīhanādaṅca samaṇo Gotamo nadati, parisāsu ca nadati, visārado ca nadatī”ti evamassu Kassapa vacanīyā.

Thānaṃ kho panetaṃ Kassapa vijjati, yaṃ aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “sīhanādaṅca samaṇo Gotamo nadati, parisāsu ca nadati, visārado ca nadati, no ca kho naṃ pañhaṃ pucchanti -pa- pañhaṅca naṃ pucchanti, no ca kho nesaṃ pañhaṃ puṭṭho byākaroti -pa- pañhaṅca nesaṃ puṭṭho byākaroti, no ca kho pañhassa veyyākaraṇena cittaṃ ārādheti -pa- pañhassa ca veyyākaraṇena cittaṃ ārādheti, no ca kho sotabbaṃ maññanti -pa- sotabbaṃ cassa maññanti, no ca kho sutvā pasīdanti -pa- sutvā cassa

pasīdanti, no ca kho pasannākāraṃ karonti -pa- pasannākāraṇa karonti, no ca kho tathattāya paṭipajjanti -pa- tathattāya ca paṭipajjanti, no ca kho paṭipannā ārādhenti”ti. Te “mā hevan”tissu vacanīyā, “sīhanādaṇca samaṇo Gotamo nadati, parisāsu ca nadati, visārado ca nadati, pañhaṇa naṃ pucchanti, pañhaṇa nesaṃ puṭṭho byākaroti, pañhassa ca veyyākaraṇena cittam ārādheti, sotabbaṇcassa maññanti, sutvā cassa pasīdanti, pasannākāraṇa karonti, tathattāya ca paṭipajjanti, paṭipannā ca ārādhenti”ti evamassu Kassapa vacanīyā.

Tatthiyaparivāsakathā

404. Ekamidāhaṃ Kassapa samayaṃ Rājagahe viharāmi Gijjhakūṭe pabbate, tatra maṃ aññataro tapabrahmacārī Nigrodho nāma adhijegucche pañhaṃ apucchi, tassāhaṃ adhijegucche pañhaṃ puṭṭho byākāsim, byākate ca pana me attamano ahosi paraṃ viya mattāyāti. Ko hi bhante Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā na attamano assa paraṃ viya mattāya. Ahampi hi bhante Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā attamano paraṃ viya mattāya. Abhikkantaṃ bhante, abhikkantaṃ bhante. Seyyathāpi bhante nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūḷhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya “cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhanti”ti. Evamevaṃ Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito, esāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṇca bhikkhusaṃghaṇca, labheyyāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato santike pabbajjaṃ, labheyyaṃ upasampadanti.

405. Yo kho Kassapa aññatitthiyapubbo imasmiṃ dhammavinaye ākaṅkhati pabbajjaṃ, ākaṅkhati upasampadaṃ, so cattāro māse parivasati, catunnaṃ māsānaṃ accayena āraddhacittā bhikkhū pabbājenti, upasampādentī bhikkhubhāvāya. Api ca mettha puggalavemattatā veditāti. Sace bhante aññatitthiyapubbā imasmiṃ dhammavinaye ākaṅkhanti pabbajjaṃ, ākaṅkhanti upasampadaṃ, cattāro māse parivasanti, catunnaṃ māsānaṃ accayena āraddhacittā bhikkhū pabbājenti, upasampādentī bhikkhubhāvāya. Ahaṃ cattāri vassāni parivasissāmi, catunnaṃ vassānaṃ accayena āraddhacittā bhikkhū pabbājentu, upasampādentu bhikkhubhāvāyāti.

Alattha kho acelo Kassapo Bhagavato santike pabbajjāṃ, alattha upasampadaṃ, acirūpasampanno kho paṇāyasmā Kassapo eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto na cirasseva yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti abbhaññāsi, aññataro kho paṇāyasmā Kassapo arahataṃ ahosīti.

Mahāsīhanādasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ aṭṭhamāṃ.

9. Poṭṭhapādasutta

Poṭṭhapādaparibbājakavatthu

406. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Poṭṭhapādo paribbājako samayappavādake tindukācīre ekasālake Mallikāya ārāme paṭivasati mahatiyā paribbājakaparisāya saddhiṃ timsamattehi paribbājakasatehi. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Sāvattiṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi.

407. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “atippago kho tāva Sāvattiyaṃ piṇḍāya carituṃ, yaṃnūnāhaṃ yena samayappavādako tindukācīro ekasālako Mallikāya ārāmo, yena Poṭṭhapādo paribbājako tenupasaṅkameyyaṃ”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā yena samayappavādako tindukācīro ekasālako Mallikāya ārāmo tenupasaṅkami.

408. Tena kho pana samayena Poṭṭhapādo paribbājako mahatiyā paribbājakaparisāya saddhiṃ nisinno hoti unnādinīyā uccāsaddamahāsaddāya aneka vihitāṃ tiracchānakathaṃ kathentiyaṃ. Seyyathidaṃ, rājakathaṃ corakathaṃ mahāmattakathaṃ senākathaṃ bhayakathaṃ yuddhakathaṃ annakathaṃ pānakathaṃ vatthakathaṃ sayanakathaṃ mālākathaṃ gandhakathaṃ nātikathaṃ yānakathaṃ gāmakathaṃ nigamakathaṃ nagarakathaṃ janapadakathaṃ itthikathaṃ sūrakathaṃ visikhākathaṃ kumbhaṭṭhānakathaṃ pubbaṇḍakathaṃ nānattakathaṃ lokakkhāyikaṃ samuddakkhāyikaṃ itibhavābhavakathaṃ iti vā.

409. Addasā kho Poṭṭhapādo paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ dūratova āgacchantāṃ, disvāna sakaṃ parisāṃ saṇṭhapesi “appasaddā bhonto hontu, mā bhonto saddamakatta, ayaṃ samaṇo Gotamo āgacchatī, appasaddakāmo kho so āyasmā appasaddassa vaṇṇavādī, appeva nāma appasaddaṃ parisāṃ veditvā upasaṅkamitabbaṃ maññeyyā”ti. Evaṃ vutte te paribbājaka tūṇhī ahesuṃ.

410. Atha kho Bhagavā yena Poṭṭhapādo paribbājako tenupasaṅkami. Atha kho Poṭṭhapādo paribbājako Bhagavantam etadavoca “etu kho bhante Bhagavā, svāgataṃ bhante Bhagavato, cirassaṃ kho bhante Bhagavā imam pariyaṃyamakāsi, yadidaṃ idhāgamanāya, nisīdatu bhante Bhagavā, idaṃ āsanaṃ paññattan”ti.

Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane. Poṭṭhapādopi kho paribbājako aññatarāṃ nīcaṃ āsanaṃ gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Poṭṭhapādaṃ paribbājakaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “kāya nuttha¹ Poṭṭhapāda etarahi kathāya sannisinnā, kā ca pana vo antarākathā vippakatā”ti.

Abhisaññānirodhakathā

411. Evaṃ vutte Poṭṭhapādo paribbājako Bhagavantam etadavoca “tiṭṭhatesā bhante kathā, yāya mayaṃ etarahi kathāya sannisinnā, nesā bhante kathā Bhagavato dullabhā bhavissati pacchāpi savanāya, purimāni bhante divasāni purimatarāni, nānātiṭṭhiyānaṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ kotūhalasālāya sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ abhisaññānirodhe kathā udapādi ‘kathaṃ nu kho bho abhisaññānirodho hoti’ti. Tatrekacce evamāhaṃsu ‘ahetū appaccayā purisassa saññā uppajjantipi nirujjhantipi. Yasmiṃ samaye uppajjanti, saññā tasmiṃ samaye hoti. Yasmiṃ samaye nirujjhanti, asaññā tasmiṃ samaye hoti’ti. Ittheke abhisaññānirodhaṃ paññapenti.

Tamañño evamāha ‘na kho pana metaṃ² bho evaṃ bhavissati, saññā hi bho purisassa attā, sā ca kho upetipi apetipi. Yasmiṃ samaye upeti, saññā tasmiṃ samaye hoti. Yasmiṃ samaye apeti, asaññā tasmiṃ samaye hoti’ti. Ittheke abhisaññānirodhaṃ paññapenti.

Tamañño evamāha ‘na kho pana metaṃ bho evaṃ bhavissati, santi hi bho samaṇabrāhmaṇā mahiddhikā mahānubhāvā, te imassa purisassa saññānaṃ upakaḍḍhantipi apakaḍḍhantipi. Yasmiṃ samaye upakaḍḍhanti, saññā tasmiṃ

1. Kāya nottha (Syā, Ka)

2. Na kho nāmetaṃ (Sī, I)

samaye hoti. Yasmim samaye apakaḍḍhanti, asaṇṇī tasmim samaye hoti'ti. Ittheke abhisañṇānirodham pañṇapenti.

Tamaṇṇo evamāha 'na kho pana metam bho evam bhavissati, santi hi bho devatā mahiddhikā mahānubhāvā, tā imassa purisassa saṇṇam upakaḍḍhantipi apakaḍḍhantipi. Yasmim samaye upakaḍḍhanti, saṇṇī tasmim samaye hoti. Yasmim samaye apakaḍḍhanti, asaṇṇī tasmim samaye hoti'ti. Ittheke abhisañṇānirodham pañṇapenti.

Tassa mayham bhante Bhagavantamyeva ārabba sati udapādi 'aho nūna Bhagavā aho nūna Sugato, yo imesam dhammānam sukusalo'ti. Bhagavā bhante kusalo Bhagavā pakataṇṇū abhisañṇānirodhassa, katham nu kho bhante abhisañṇānirodho hoti'ti.

Sahetukasaṇṇūppādanirodhakathā

412. Tatra Poṭṭhapāda ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evamāhaṃsu "ahetū appaccayā purisassa saṇṇā uppajjantipi nirujjhantipi"ti, āditova tesam aparaddham. Tam kissa hetu, sahetū hi Poṭṭhapāda sappaccayā purisassa saṇṇā uppajjantipi nirujjhantipi. Sikkhā ekā saṇṇā uppajjati, sikkhā ekā saṇṇā nirujjhati.

413. Kā ca sikkhāti Bhagavā avoca. Idha Poṭṭhapāda Tathāgato loka uppajjati Araham Sammāsambuddho -pa-. (Yathā Sāmaṇṇaphale, evam vitthāretabham.) Evam kho Poṭṭhapāda bhikkhu sīlasampanno hoti -pa- tassime pañcanīvaraṇe pahīne attani samanupassato pāmojjam jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukham vedeti, sukhino cittam samādhiyati, so vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāram vivekajam pītisukham paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati, tassa yā purimā kāmasaṇṇā, sā nirujjhati. Vivekajapītisukhasukhumasaccasaṇṇā tasmim samaye hoti, vivekajapītisukhasukhumasaccasaṇṇīyeva tasmim samaye hoti. Evampi sikkhā ekā saṇṇā uppajjati, sikkhā ekā saṇṇā nirujjhati. Ayaṃ sikkhāti Bhagavā avoca.

Puna caparaṃ Poṭṭhapāda bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Tassa yā purimā vivekajapītisukhasukhumasaccasaññā, sā nirujjhati. Samādhijapītisukhasukhumasaccasaññā tasmim samaye hoti, samādhijapītisukhasukhumasaccasaññīyeva tasmim samaye hoti. Evampi sikkhā ekā saññā uppajjati, sikkhā ekā saññā nirujjhati. Ayampi sikkhāti Bhagavā avoca.

Puna caparaṃ Poṭṭhapāda bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti “upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī”ti, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Tassa yā purimā samādhijapītisukhasukhumasaccasaññā, sā nirujjhati. Upekkhāsukhasukhumasaccasaññā tasmim samaye hoti, upekkhāsukhasukhumasaccasaññīyeva tasmim samaye hoti. Evampi sikkhā ekā saññā uppajjati, sikkhā ekā saññā nirujjhati. Ayampi sikkhāti Bhagavā avoca.

Puna caparaṃ Poṭṭhapāda bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Tassa yā purimā upekkhāsukhasukhumasaccasaññā, sā nirujjhati. Adukkhamasukhasukhumasaccasaññā tasmim samaye hoti, adukkhamasukhasukhumasaccasaññīyeva tasmim samaye hoti. Evampi sikkhā ekā saññā uppajjati, sikkhā ekā saññā nirujjhati. Ayampi sikkhāti Bhagavā avoca.

Puna caparaṃ Poṭṭhapāda bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā “ananto ākāso”ti ākāsaññācāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati. Tassa yā purimā rūpasaññā¹, sā nirujjhati. Ākāsaññācāyatanasukhumasaccasaññā tasmim samaye hoti, ākāsaññācāyatanasukhumasaccasaññīyeva tasmim samaye hoti. Evampi sikkhā ekā saññā uppajjati, sikkhā ekā saññā nirujjhati. Ayampi sikkhāti Bhagavā avoca.

1. Purimasaññā (Ka)

Puna caparaṃ Poṭṭhapāda bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsaṇaṇcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma “anantaṃ viññāṇaṇ”ti viññāṇaṇcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati, tassa yā purimā ākāsaṇaṇcāyatanaasukhumasaccasaññā, sā nirujjhati. Viññāṇaṇcāyatanaasukhumasaccasaññā tasmim samaye hoti, viññāṇaṇcāyatanaasukhumasaccasaññīyeva tasmim samaye hoti. Evampi sikkhā ekā saññā uppajjati, sikkhā ekā saññā nirujjhati. Ayampi sikkhāti Bhagavā avoca.

Puna caparaṃ Poṭṭhapāda bhikkhu sabbaso viññāṇaṇcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma “natthi kiñcī”ti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Tassa yā purimā viññāṇaṇcāyatanaasukhumasaccasaññā, sā nirujjhati. Ākiñcaññāyatanaasukhumasaccasaññā tasmim samaye hoti, ākiñcaññāyatanaasukhumasaccasaññīyeva tasmim samaye hoti. Evampi sikkhā ekā saññā uppajjati, sikkhā ekā saññā nirujjhati. Ayampi sikkhāti Bhagavā avoca.

414. Yato kho Poṭṭhapāda bhikkhu idha sakasaññī hoti, so tato amutra tato amutra anupubbena saññaggaṃ phusati, tassa saññagge ṭhitassa evaṃ hoti “cetayamānassa me pāpiyo, acetayamānassa me seyyo. Ahañceva kho pana ceteyyaṃ, abhisankhareyyaṃ, imā ca me saññā nirujjheyyuṃ, aññā ca oḷārikā saññā uppajjeyyuṃ, yaṃnūnāhaṃ na ceva ceteyyaṃ, na ca abhisankhareyyaṃ”ti. So na ceva cetehi, na ca abhisankharoti. Tassa acetayato anabhisankharoto tā ceva saññā nirujjhanti, aññā ca oḷārikā saññā na uppajjanti, so nirodhaṃ phusati. Evaṃ kho Poṭṭhapāda anupubbābhisaññānirodhasampajānasamāpatti hoti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Poṭṭhapāda, api nu te ito pubbe evarūpā anupubbābhisaññānirodhasampajānasamāpatti sutapubbāti. No hetaṃ bhante, evaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ ājānāmi “yato kho Poṭṭhapāda bhikkhu idha sakasaññī hoti, so tato amutra tato amutra anupubbena saññaggaṃ phusati, tassa saññaggeṭhitassa evaṃ hoti ‘cetayamānassa me pāpiyo, acetayamānassa me seyyo, ahañceva kho pana

ceteyyaṃ, abhisāṅkhareyyaṃ, imā ca me saññā nirujjheyyuṃ, aññā ca oḷārikā saññā uppajjeyyuṃ, yaṃnūnāhaṃ na ceva ceteyyaṃ, na ca abhisāṅkhareyyaṃ'ti. So na ceva ceteti, na cābhisāṅkharoti, tassa acetayato anabhisāṅkharoto tā ceva saññā nirujjhanti, aññā ca oḷārikā saññā na uppajjanti, so nirodhaṃ phusati. Evaṃ kho Poṭṭhapāda anupubbābhisāññānirodhasampajānasamāpatti hotī'ti. Evaṃ Poṭṭhapādāti.

415. Ekaññeva nu kho bhante Bhagavā saññaggaṃ paññapeti, udāhu puthūpi saññagge paññapetīti. Ekampi kho ahaṃ Poṭṭhapāda saññaggaṃ paññapemi, puthūpi saññagge paññapemīti. Yathā kathaṃ pana bhante Bhagavā ekampi saññaggaṃ paññapeti, puthūpi saññagge paññapetīti. Yathā yathā kho Poṭṭhapāda nirodhaṃ phusati, tathā tathāhaṃ saññaggaṃ paññapemi. Evaṃ kho ahaṃ Poṭṭhapāda ekampi saññaggaṃ paññapemi, puthūpi saññagge paññapemīti.

416. Saññā nu kho bhante paṭhamāṃ uppajjati, pacchā ñāṇaṃ, udāhu ñāṇaṃ paṭhamāṃ uppajjati, pacchā saññā, udāhu saññā ca ñāṇaṃca apubbaṃ acarimaṃ uppajjantīti. Saññā kho Poṭṭhapāda paṭhamāṃ uppajjati, pacchā ñāṇaṃ, saññuppādā ca pana ñāṇuppādo hoti. So evaṃ pajānāti “idappaccayā kira me ñāṇaṃ udapādī'ti, iminā kho etaṃ Poṭṭhapāda pariyāyena veditabbaṃ “yathā saññā paṭhamāṃ uppajjati, pacchā ñāṇaṃ, saññuppādā ca pana ñāṇuppādo hotī'ti.

Saññā-attakathā

417. Saññā nu kho bhante purisassa attā, udāhu aññā saññā añño attāti. Kaṃ pana tvaṃ Poṭṭhapāda attānaṃ paccesīti. Oḷārikaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante attānaṃ paccemi rūpiṃ cātumahābhūtikaṃ kabaḷikārāhārabhakkhanti¹. Oḷāriko ca hi te Poṭṭhapāda attā abhavissa rūpī cātumahābhūtiko kabaḷikārāhārabhakkho, evaṃ santaṃ kho te Poṭṭhapāda aññāva saññā abhavissa añño attāti. Tadaṃināpetam

1. Kabaḷikārābhakkhanti (Syā, Ka)

Poṭṭhapāda pariyāyena veditabbaṃ yathā aññāva saññā bhavissati añño attā. Tiṭṭhateva sāyaṃ¹ Poṭṭhapāda oḷāriko attā rupī cātumahābhūtika kabaḷikārāhārabhakkho, atha imassa purisassa aññā ca saññā uppajjanti, aññā ca saññā nirujjhanti. Iminā kho etaṃ Poṭṭhapāda pariyāyena veditabbaṃ “yathā aññāva saññā bhavissati añño attā”ti.

418. Manomayaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante attānaṃ paccemi “sabbaṅgapaccaṅgiṃ ahīnindriyaṃ”ti. Manomayo ca hi te Poṭṭhapāda attā abhavissa sabbaṅgapaccaṅgī ahīnindriyo, evaṃ santampi kho te Poṭṭhapāda aññāva saññā bhavissati añño attā. Tadināpetaṃ Poṭṭhapāda pariyāyena veditabbaṃ yathā aññāva saññā bhavissati añño attā. Tiṭṭhateva sāyaṃ Poṭṭhapāda manomayo attā sabbaṅgapaccaṅgī ahīnindriyo, atha imassa purisassa aññā ca saññā uppajjanti, aññā ca saññā nirujjhanti. Imināpi kho etaṃ Poṭṭhapāda pariyāyena veditabbaṃ “yathā aññāva saññā bhavissati añño attā”ti.

419. Arūpiṃ kho ahaṃ bhante attānaṃ paccemi saññāmayanti. Arūpī ca hi te Poṭṭhapāda attā abhavissa saññāmayo, evaṃ santampi kho te Poṭṭhapāda aññāva saññā bhavissati añño attā. Tadināpetaṃ Poṭṭhapāda pariyāyena veditabbaṃ yathā aññāva saññā bhavissati añño attā. Tiṭṭhateva sāyaṃ Poṭṭhapāda arūpī attā saññāmayo, atha imassa purisassa aññā ca saññā uppajjanti, aññā ca saññā nirujjhanti. Imināpi kho etaṃ Poṭṭhapāda pariyāyena veditabbaṃ “yathā aññāva saññā bhavissati añño attā”ti.

420. Sakkā panetaṃ bhante mayā ñātum “saññā purisassa attā”ti vā, “aññāva saññā añño attā”ti vāti. Dujjānaṃ kho etaṃ² Poṭṭhapāda tayā aññadiṭṭhikena aññakhantikena aññarucikena aññatrāyogena aññatrācariyakena “saññā purisassa attā”ti vā, “aññāva saññā añño attā”ti vāti.

1. Tiṭṭhatevāyaṃ (Sī, I)

2. Evaṃ (Ka)

Sacetam bhante mayā dujjānam aññadiṭṭhikena aññakhantikena aññarucikena aññatrāyogena aññatrācariyakena “saññā purisassa attā”ti vā, “aññāva saññā añño attā”ti vā. Kim pana bhante sassato loko, idameva saccam moghamaññanti. Abyākatam kho etam Poṭṭhapāda mayā “sassato loko, idameva saccam moghamaññan”ti.

Kim pana bhante asassato loko, idameva saccam moghamaññanti. Etampi kho Poṭṭhapāda mayā abyākatam “asassato loko, idameva saccam moghamaññan”ti.

Kim pana bhante antavā loko -pa- anantavā loko. Tam jīvaṃ tam sarīraṃ. Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ. Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā. Na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā. Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā. Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā, idameva saccam moghamaññanti. Etampi kho Poṭṭhapāda mayā abyākatam “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā, idameva saccam moghamaññan”ti.

Kasmā panetaṃ bhante Bhagavatā abyākatanti. Na hetam Poṭṭhapāda atthasaṃhitam na dhammasaṃhitam nāḍibrahmacariyakam, na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya saṃvattati, tasmā etam mayā abyākatanti.

Kim pana bhante Bhagavatā byākatanti. Idam dukkhanti kho Poṭṭhapāda mayā byākatam. Ayaṃ dukkhasamudayoti kho Poṭṭhapāda mayā byākatam. Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhoti kho Poṭṭhapāda mayā byākatam. Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadāti kho Poṭṭhapāda mayā byākatanti.

Kasmā panetaṃ bhante Bhagavatā byākatanti. Etam hi Poṭṭhapāda atthasaṃhitam, etam dhammasaṃhitam, etam āḍibrahmacariyakam, etam nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati, tasmā etam mayā byākatanti. Evametam Bhagavā, evametam Sugata, yassadāni bhante Bhagavā kalam maññatīti. Atha kho Bhagavā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi.

421. Atha kho te paribbājakā acirapakkantassa Bhagavato Poṭṭhapādaṃ paribbājakaṃ samantato vācā¹ sannitodakena sañjhabbharimakāṃsu “evameva panāyaṃ bhavaṃ Poṭṭhapādo yaññadeva samaṇo Gotamo bhāsati, taṃ tadevassa abbhanumodati ‘evametaṃ Bhagavā evametaṃ Sugatā’ti. Na kho pana mayaṃ kiñci² samaṇassa Gotamassa ekaṃsikaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāma ‘sassato loko’ti vā, ‘asassato loko’ti vā, ‘antavā loko’ti vā, ‘anantavā loko’ti vā, ‘taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ’ti vā, ‘aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ’ti vā, ‘hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, ‘na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, ‘hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, ‘neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā”ti.

Evam vutte Poṭṭhapādo paribbājako te paribbājake etadavoca “ahampi kho bho na kiñci samaṇassa Gotamassa ekaṃsikaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi ‘sassato loko’ti vā, ‘asassato loko’ti vā -pa- ‘neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, api ca samaṇo Gotamo bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ tathaṃ paṭipadaṃ paññapeti dhammaṭṭhitataṃ dhammaniyāmataṃ, bhūtaṃ kho pana tacchaṃ tathaṃ paṭipadaṃ paññapentassa dhammaṭṭhitataṃ dhammaniyāmataṃ, kathaṃ hi nāma mādiso viññū samaṇassa Gotamassa subhāsitaṃ subhāsitaṃ nābbhānumodeyyā”ti.

Cittahatthisāriputtapoṭṭhapādavatthu

422. Atha kho dvīhatīhassa accayena Citto ca Hatthisāriputto Poṭṭhapādo ca paribbājako yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamāṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Citto Hatthisāriputto Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Poṭṭhapādo pana paribbājako Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Poṭṭhapādo paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—tadā maṃ bhante te paribbājakā acirapakkantassa Bhagavato samantato vācāsannitodakena sañjhabbharimakāṃsu “evameva panāyaṃ bhavaṃ Poṭṭhapādo yaññadeva

1. Vācāya (Syā, Ka)

2. Kañci (I)

samaṇo Gotamo bhāsati, taṃ tadevassa abbhanumodati ‘evametaṃ Bhagavā evametaṃ Sugatā’ti. Na kho pana mayaṃ kiñci samaṇassa Gotamassa ekaṃsikaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāma ‘sassato loko’ti vā, ‘asassato loko’ti vā, ‘antavā loko’ti vā, ‘anantavā loko’ti vā, ‘taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṇ’ti vā, ‘aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṇ’ti vā, ‘hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, ‘na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, ‘hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, ‘neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā’ti. Evaṃ vuttāhaṃ bhante te paribbājake etadavocaṃ “ahampi kho bho na kiñci samaṇassa Gotamassa ekaṃsikaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi ‘sassato loko’ti vā, ‘asassato loko’ti vā -pa- ‘neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, api ca samaṇo Gotamo bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ tathaṃ paṭipadaṃ paññapeti dhammaṭṭhitataṃ dhammaniyāmatāṃ, bhūtaṃ kho pana tacchaṃ tathaṃ paṭipadaṃ paññapentassa dhammaṭṭhitataṃ dhammaniyāmatāṃ, kathaṃ hi nāma mādiso viññū samaṇassa Gotamassa subhāsitaṃ subhāsitaṃ nābbhanumodeyyā”ti.

423. Sabbeva kho ete Poṭṭhapāda paribbājakaṃ andhā acakkhukā, tvaṃyeva nesaṃ eko cakkhumā. Ekaṃsikaṃ hi kho Poṭṭhapāda mayā dhammā desitā paññattā, anekaṃsikaṃ hi kho Poṭṭhapāda mayā dhammā desitā paññattā.

Katame ca te Poṭṭhapāda mayā anekaṃsikaṃ dhammā desitā paññattā. Sassato lokoti¹ kho Poṭṭhapāda mayā anekaṃsiko dhammo desito paññatto, asassato lokoti¹ kho Poṭṭhapāda mayā anekaṃsiko dhammo desito paññatto, antavā lokoti¹ kho Poṭṭhapāda -pa- anantavā lokoti¹ kho Poṭṭhapāda. Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṇti kho Poṭṭhapāda. Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṇti kho Poṭṭhapāda. Hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti kho Poṭṭhapāda. Na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti kho Poṭṭhapāda. Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti kho Poṭṭhapāda.

1. Lokoti vā (Sī, Ka)

Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇāti kho Poṭṭhapāda mayā anekamsiko dhammo desito paññatto.

Kasmā ca te Poṭṭhapāda mayā anekamsikā dhammā desitā paññattā. Nahete Poṭṭhapāda atthasaṃhitā na dhammasaṃhitā na ādibrahmacariyakā na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya saṃvattanti. Tasmā te mayā anekamsikā dhammā desitā paññattā.

Ekamsikadhammā

424. Katame ca te Poṭṭhapāda mayā ekamsikā dhammā desitā paññattā. Idam dukkhanti kho Poṭṭhapāda mayā ekamsiko dhammo desito paññatto, ayam dukkhasamudayoti kho Poṭṭhapāda mayā ekamsiko dhammo desito paññatto, ayam dukkhanirodhoti kho Poṭṭhapāda mayā ekamsiko dhammo desito paññatto, ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadāti kho Poṭṭhapāda mayā ekamsiko dhammo desito paññatto.

Kasmā ca te Poṭṭhapāda mayā ekamsikā dhammā desitā paññattā. Ete hi Poṭṭhapāda atthasaṃhitā ete dhammasaṃhitā ete ādibrahmacariyakā ete nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti. Tasmā te mayā ekamsikā dhammā desitā paññattā.

425. Santi Poṭṭhapāda eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino “ekantasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā”ti. Tyāham upasaṅkamtivā evaṃ vadāmi “saccaṃ kira tumhe āyasmanto evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino ekantasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā”ti. Te ce me evaṃ puṭṭhā “āmā”ti paṭijānanti. Tyāham evaṃ vadāmi “api pana tumhe āyasmanto ekantasukham lokam jānam passam viharathā”ti, iti puṭṭhā “no”ti vadanti.

Tyāham evaṃ vadāmi “api pana tumhe āyasmanto ekam vā rattim ekam vā divasaṃ upaḍḍham vā rattim upaḍḍham vā divasaṃ ekantasukhim attānam

sañjānāthā”ti¹, iti puṭṭhā “no”ti vadanti. Tyāhaṃ evaṃ vadāmi “api pana tumhe āyasmanto jānātha ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā ekantasukhassa lokassa sacchikiriyāya”ti, iti puṭṭhā “no”ti vadanti.

Tyāhaṃ evaṃ vadāmi “api pana tumhe āyasmanto yā tā devatā ekantasukhaṃ lokaṃ upapannā, tāsāṃ bhāsamānānaṃ saddaṃ suṇātha, suppaṭipannāttha mārisā ujuppaṭipannāttha mārisā ekantasukhassa lokassa sacchikiriyāya, mayampi hi mārisā evaṃpaṭipannā ekantasukhaṃ lokaṃ upapannā”ti, iti puṭṭhā “no”ti vadanti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Poṭṭhapāda “nanu evaṃ sante tesaṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ appāṭihīrakataṃ bhāsitaṃ sampajjati”ti. Addhā kho bhante evaṃ sante tesaṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ appāṭihīrakataṃ bhāsitaṃ sampajjati.

426. Seyyathāpi Poṭṭhapāda puriso evaṃ vadeyya “ahaṃ yā imasmim janapade janapadakalyāṇī, taṃ icchāmi taṃ kāmema”ti. Tameva evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “ambho purisa yaṃ tvaṃ Janapadakalyāṇiṃ icchasi kāmesi, jānāsi taṃ janapadakalyāṇiṃ khattiyī vā brāhmaṇī vā vessī vā suddī vā”ti, iti puṭṭho “no”ti vadeyya. Tameva evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “ambho purisa yaṃ tvaṃ janapadakalyāṇiṃ icchasi kāmesi, jānāsi taṃ Janapadakalyāṇiṃ evaṃnāmā evaṃgottāti vā, dīghā vā rassā vā majjhimā vā kālī vā sāmā vā maṅguracchavī vāti, amukasmim gāme vā nigame vā nagare vā”ti, iti puṭṭho “no”ti vadeyya. Tameva evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “ambho purisa yaṃ tvaṃ na jānāsi na passati, taṃ tvaṃ icchasi kāmesi”ti, iti puṭṭho “amā”ti vadeyya.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Poṭṭhapāda “nanu evaṃ sante tassa purisassa appāṭihīrakataṃ bhāsitaṃ sampajjati”ti. Addhā kho bhante evaṃ sante tassa purisassa appāṭihīrakataṃ bhāsitaṃ sampajjati.

Evameva kho Poṭṭhapāda ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino “ekantasukhī attā hoti arogo paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Tyāhaṃ upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ vadāmi “saccaṃ kira tumhe āyasmanto evaṃvādino

1. Sampajānāthāti (Sī, Syā, Ka)

evaṃdiṭṭhino ekantasukhī attā hoti arogo paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Te ce me evaṃ puṭṭhā “āmā”ti paṭijānanti. Tyāhaṃ evaṃ vadāmi “api pana tumhe āyasmanto ekantasukhaṃ lokam jānaṃ passaṃ viharathā”ti, iti puṭṭhā “no”ti vadanti.

Tyāhaṃ evaṃ vadāmi “api pana tumhe āyasmanto ekaṃ vā rattiṃ ekaṃ vā divasaṃ upaḍḍhaṃ vā rattiṃ upaḍḍhaṃ vā divasaṃ ekantasukhiṃ attānaṃ sañjānāthā”ti, iti puṭṭhā “no”ti vadanti. Tyāhaṃ evaṃ vadāmi “api pana tumhe āyasmanto jānātha ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā ekantasukhassa lokassa sacchikiriyāyā”ti, iti puṭṭhā “no”ti vadanti.

Tyāhaṃ evaṃ vadāmi “api pana tumhe āyasmanto yā tā devatā ekantasukhaṃ lokam upapannā, tāsāṃ bhāsamānānaṃ saddaṃ suṇātha, suppaṭipannāttha mārisā ujuppaṭipannāttha mārisā ekantasukhassa lokassa sacchikiriyāya, mayampi hi mārisā evaṃpaṭipannā ekantasukhaṃ lokam upapannā”ti, iti puṭṭhā “no”ti vadanti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Poṭṭhapāda “nanu evaṃ sante tesaṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ appāṭihīrakataṃ bhāsitaṃ sampajjati”ti. Addhā kho bhante evaṃ sante tesaṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ appāṭihīrakataṃ bhāsitaṃ sampajjati.

427. Seyyathāpi Poṭṭhapāda puriso cātumahāpathe nisseṇiṃ kareyya pāsādassa ārohaṇāya. Tameṇaṃ evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “ambho purisa yassa tvaṃ¹ pāsādassa ārohaṇāya nisseṇiṃ karosi, jānāsi taṃ pāsādaṃ puratthimāya vā disāya dakkhiṇāya vā disāya pacchimāya vā disāya uttarāya vā disāya ucco vā nīco vā majjhimo vā”ti, iti puṭṭho “no”ti vadeyya. Tameṇaṃ evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “ambho purisa yaṃ tvaṃ na jānāsi na passati, tassa tvaṃ pāsādassa ārohaṇāya nisseṇiṃ karosī”ti, iti puṭṭho “āmā”ti vadeyya.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Poṭṭhapāda “nanu evaṃ sante tassa purisassa appāṭihīrakataṃ bhāsitaṃ sampajjati”ti. Addhā kho bhante evaṃ sante tassa purisassa appāṭihīrakataṃ bhāsitaṃ sampajjati.

1. Yaṃ tvaṃ (Sī, Ka)

Evameva kho Poṭṭhapāda ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃdiṭṭhino “ekantasukhī attā hoti arogo paramā maraṇā”ti. Tyāhaṃ upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ vadāmi “saccaṃ kira tumhe āyasmānto evaṃvādinō evaṃdiṭṭhino ekantasukhī attā hoti arogo paramā maraṇā”ti. Te ce me evaṃ puṭṭhā “āma”ti paṭijānanti. Tyāhaṃ evaṃ vadāmi “api pana tumhe āyasmānto ekantasukhaṃ lokaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ viharathā”ti, iti puṭṭhā “no”ti vadanti.

Tyāhaṃ evaṃ vadāmi “api pana tumhe āyasmānto ekaṃ vā rattiṃ ekaṃ vā divasaṃ upaḍḍhaṃ vā rattiṃ upaḍḍhaṃ vā divasaṃ ekantasukhiṃ attānaṃ sañjānātha”ti, iti puṭṭhā “no”ti vadanti. Tyāhaṃ evaṃ vadāmi “api pana tumhe āyasmānto jānātha ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā ekantasukhassa lokassa sacchikiriyāya”ti, iti puṭṭhā “no”ti vadanti.

Tyāhaṃ evaṃ vadāmi “api pana tumhe āyasmānto yā tā devatā ekantasukhaṃ lokaṃ upapannā, tāsāṃ devatānaṃ bhāsamānānaṃ saddaṃ suṇātha, suppaṭipannātha mārisā ujuppaṭipannātha mārisā ekantasukhassa lokassa sacchikiriyāya, mayampi hi mārisā evaṃ paṭipannā ekantasukhaṃ lokaṃ upapannā”ti, iti puṭṭhā “no”ti vadanti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Poṭṭhapāda “nanu evaṃ sante tesaṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ appāṭihīrakataṃ bhāsitaṃ sampajjati”ti. Addhā kho bhante evaṃ sante tesaṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ appāṭihīrakataṃ bhāsitaṃ sampajjati.

Tayo attapaṭilābha

428. Tayo kho me Poṭṭhapāda attapaṭilābhā oḷāriko attapaṭilābho, manomayo attapaṭilābho, arūpo attapaṭilābho. Katamo ca Poṭṭhapāda oḷāriko attapaṭilābho. Rūpī cātumahābhūtika kabalīkārāhārabhakkho¹, ayaṃ oḷāriko attapaṭilābho. Katamo manomayo attapaṭilābho. Rūpī manomayo sabbaṅgapaccaṅgī ahīnindriyo, ayaṃ manomayo attapaṭilābho. Katamo arūpo attapaṭilābho. Arūpī saññāmayo, ayaṃ arūpo attapaṭilābho.

1. Kabalīkārabhakkho (Syā, Ka)

429. Oḷārikassapi kho ahaṃ Poṭṭhapāda attapaṭilābhassa pahānāya dhammaṃ desemi “yathāpaṭipannānaṃ vo saṃkilesikā dhammā pahīyissanti, vodāniyā dhammā abhivaḍḍhissanti, paññāpāripūriṃ vepullattañca diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissathā”ti. Siyā kho pana te Poṭṭhapāda evamassa “saṃkilesikā dhammā pahīyissanti, vodāniyā dhammā abhivaḍḍhissanti, paññāpāripūriṃ vepullattañca diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissati, dukkho ca kho vihāro”ti. Na kho panetaṃ Poṭṭhapāda evaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Saṃkilesikā ceva dhammā pahīyissanti, vodāniyā ca dhammā abhivaḍḍhissanti, paññāpāripūriṃ vepullattañca diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissati, pāmujañceva bhavissati pīti ca passaddhi ca sati ca sampajaññañca sukho ca vihāro.

430. Manomayassapi kho ahaṃ Poṭṭhapāda attapaṭilābhassa pahānāya dhammaṃ desemi “yathāpaṭipannānaṃ vo saṃkilesikā dhammā pahīyissanti, vodāniyā dhammā abhivaḍḍhissanti, paññāpāripūriṃ vepullattañca diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissathā”ti. Siyā kho pana te Poṭṭhapāda evamassa “saṃkilesikā dhammā pahīyissanti, vodāniyā dhammā abhivaḍḍhissanti, paññāpāripūriṃ vepullattañca diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissati, dukkho ca kho vihāro”ti. Na kho panetaṃ Poṭṭhapāda evaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Saṃkilesikā ceva dhammā pahīyissanti, vodāniyā ca dhammā abhivaḍḍhissanti, paññāpāripūriṃ vepullattañca diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissati, pāmujañceva bhavissati pīti ca passaddhi ca sati ca sampajaññañca sukho ca vihāro.

431. Arūpassapi kho ahaṃ Poṭṭhapāda attapaṭilābhassa pahānāya dhammaṃ desemi “yathāpaṭipannānaṃ vo saṃkilesikā dhammā pahīyissanti, vodāniyā dhammā abhivaḍḍhissanti, paññāpāripūriṃ vepullattañca diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissathā”ti. Siyā kho pana te Poṭṭhapāda evamassa “saṃkilesikā dhammā pahīyissanti, vodāniyā dhammā abhivaḍḍhissanti, paññāpāripūriṃ vepullattañca diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissati, dukkho ca kho vihāro”ti. Na kho

panetaṃ Poṭṭhapāda evaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Saṃkilesikā ceva dhammā pahīyissanti, vodāniyā ca dhammā abhivaḍḍhissanti, paññāpāripūriṃ vepullattañca diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissati, pāmujañceva bhavissati pīti ca passaddhi ca sati ca sampajaññañca sukho ca vihāro.

432. Pare ce Poṭṭhapāda amhe evaṃ puccheyyuṃ “katamo pana so āvuso oḷāriko attapaṭilābho, yassa tumhe pahānāya dhammaṃ desetha, yathāpaṭipannānaṃ vo saṃkilesikā dhammā pahīyissanti, vodāniyā dhammā abhivaḍḍhissanti, paññāpāripūriṃ vepullattañca diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissathā”ti. Tesāṃ mayaṃ evaṃ puṭṭhā evaṃ byākareyyāma “ayaṃ vā so āvuso oḷāriko attapaṭilābho, yassa mayaṃ pahānāya dhammaṃ desema, yathāpaṭipannānaṃ vo saṃkilesikā dhammā pahīyissanti, vodāniyā dhammā abhivaḍḍhissanti, paññāpāripūriṃ vepullattañca diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissathā”ti.

433. Pare ce Poṭṭhapāda amhe evaṃ puccheyyuṃ “katamo pana so āvuso manomayo attapaṭilābho, yassa tumhe pahānāya dhammaṃ desetha, yathāpaṭipannānaṃ vo saṃkilesikā dhammā pahīyissanti, vodāniyā dhammā abhivaḍḍhissanti, paññāpāripūriṃ vepullattañca diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissathā”ti. Tesāṃ mayaṃ evaṃ puṭṭhā evaṃ byākareyyāma “ayaṃ vā so āvuso manomayo attapaṭilābho yassa mayaṃ pahānāya dhammaṃ desema, yathāpaṭipannānaṃ vo saṃkilesikā dhammā pahīyissanti, vodāniyā dhammā abhivaḍḍhissanti, paññāpāripūriṃ vepullattañca diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissathā”ti.

434. Pare ce Poṭṭhapāda amhe evaṃ puccheyyuṃ “katamo pana so āvuso arūpo attapaṭilābho, yassa tumhe pahānāya dhammaṃ desetha, yathāpaṭipannānaṃ vo saṃkilesikā dhammā pahīyissanti, vodāniyā dhammā abhivaḍḍhissanti, paññāpāripūriṃ vepullattañca diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissathā”ti. Tesāṃ mayaṃ evaṃ

puṭṭhā evaṃ byākareyyāma “ayaṃ vā so āvuso arūpo attapaṭilābho yassa mayāṃ pahānāya dhammaṃ desema, yathāpaṭipannānaṃ vo saṃkilesikā dhammā pahīyissanti, vodāniyā dhammā abhivaḍḍhissanti, paññāpāripūriṃ vepullattaṇca diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissathā”ti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Poṭṭhapāda “nanu evaṃ sante sappāṭihīrakataṃ bhāsitaṃ sampajjati”ti. Addhā kho bhante evaṃ sante sappāṭihīrakataṃ bhāsitaṃ sampajjatīti.

435. Seyyathāpi Poṭṭhapāda puriso nisseṇiṃ kareyya pāsādassa ārohaṇāya tasseva pāsādassa heṭṭhā. Tamevaṃ evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “ambho purisa yassa tvaṃ pāsādassa ārohaṇāya nisseṇiṃ karosi, jānāsi taṃ pāsādaṃ puratthimāya vā disāya dakkhiṇāya vā disāya pacchimāya vā disāya uttarāya vā disāya ucco vā nīco vā majjhimo vā”ti. So evaṃ vadeyya “ayaṃ vā so āvuso pāsādo, yassāhaṃ ārohaṇāya nisseṇiṃ karomi tasseva pāsādassa heṭṭhā”ti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Poṭṭhapāda “nanu evaṃ sante tassa purisassa sappāṭihīrakataṃ bhāsitaṃ sampajjati”ti. Addhā kho bhante evaṃ sante tassa purisassa sappāṭihīrakataṃ bhāsitaṃ sampajjatīti.

436. Evameva kho Poṭṭhapāda pare ce amhe evaṃ puccheyyuṃ “katamo pana so āvuso oḷāriko attapaṭilābho -pa-. Katamo pana so āvuso manomayo attapaṭilābho -pa-. Katamo pana so āvuso arūpo attapaṭilābho, yassa tumhe pahānāya dhammaṃ desetha, yathāpaṭipannānaṃ vo saṃkilesikā dhammā pahīyissanti, vodāniyā dhammā abhivaḍḍhissanti, paññāpāripūriṃ vepullattaṇca diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissathā”ti. Tesāṃ mayāṃ evaṃ puṭṭhā evaṃ byākareyyāma “ayaṃ vā so āvuso arūpo attapaṭilābho, yassa mayāṃ pahānāya dhammaṃ desema, yathāpaṭipannānaṃ vo saṃkilesikā dhammā pahīyissanti, vodāniyā dhammā abhivaḍḍhissanti,

paññāpāripūriṃ vepullattañca diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissathā”ti.

Tam kiṃ maññasi Poṭṭhapāda “nanu evaṃ sante sappāṭihīrakataṃ bhāsitaṃ sampajjati”ti. Addhā kho bhante evaṃ sante sappāṭihīrakataṃ bhāsitaṃ sampajjati.

437. Evaṃ vutte Citto hatthisāriputto Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “yasmim bhante samaye oḷāriko attapaṭilābho hoti, moghassa tasmim samaye manomayo attapaṭilābho hoti, mogho arūpo attapaṭilābho hoti, oḷāriko vāssa attapaṭilābho tasmim samaye sacco hoti. Yasmim bhante samaye manomayo attapaṭilābho hoti, moghassa tasmim samaye oḷāriko attapaṭilābho hoti, mogho arūpo attapaṭilābho hoti, manomayo vāssa attapaṭilābho tasmim samaye sacco hoti. Yasmim bhante samaye arūpo attapaṭilābho hoti, moghassa tasmim samaye oḷāriko attapaṭilābho hoti, mogho manomayo attapaṭilābho hoti, arūpo vāssa attapaṭilābho tasmim samaye sacco hoti”ti.

Yasmim Citta samaye oḷāriko attapaṭilābho hoti, neva tasmim samaye manomayo attapaṭilābhoti saṅkhaṃ gacchati, na arūpo attapaṭilābhoti saṅkhaṃ gacchati, oḷāriko attapaṭilābhotveva tasmim samaye saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Yasmim citta samaye manomayo attapaṭilābho hoti, neva tasmim samaye oḷāriko attapaṭilābhoti saṅkhaṃ gacchati, na arūpo attapaṭilābhoti saṅkhaṃ gacchati, manomayo attapaṭilābhotveva tasmim samaye saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Yasmim citta samaye arūpo attapaṭilābho hoti, neva tasmim samaye oḷāriko attapaṭilābhoti saṅkhaṃ gacchati, na manomayo attapaṭilābhoti saṅkhaṃ gacchati, arūpo attapaṭilābhotveva tasmim samaye saṅkhaṃ gacchati.

438. Sace tam Citta evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “ahosi tvaṃ atītamaddhānaṃ, na tvaṃ nāhosi, bhavissasi tvaṃ anāgatamaddhānaṃ, na tvaṃ na bhavissasi, atthi

tvam etarahi, na tvam natthi”ti, evam puṭṭho tvam citta kinti byākareyyāsīti. Sace maṃ bhante evam puccheyyum “ahosi tvam atītamaddhānam, na tvam na ahosi, bhavissasi tvam anāgamaddhānam, na tvam na bhavissasi, atthi tvam etarahi, na tvam natthi”ti. Evam puṭṭho aham bhante evam byākareyyam “ahosāham atītamaddhānam, nāham na ahosiṃ, bhavissāmaham anāgamaddhānam, nāham na bhavissāmi, atthāham etarahi, nāham natthi”ti. Evam puṭṭho aham bhante evam byākareyyanti.

Sace pana taṃ Citte evam puccheyyum “yo te ahosi atīto attapaṭilābho, sova¹ te attapaṭilābho sacco, mogho anāgato, mogho paccuppanno. Yo² te bhavissati anāgato attapaṭilābho, sova te attapaṭilābho sacco, mogho atīto, mogho paccuppanno. Yo² te etarahi paccuppanno attapaṭilābho, sova³ te attapaṭilābho sacco, mogho atīto, mogho anāgato”ti. Evam puṭṭho tvam citta kinti byākareyyāsīti. Sace pana maṃ bhante evam puccheyyum “yo te ahosi atīto attapaṭilābho, sova te attapaṭilābho sacco, mogho anāgato, mogho paccuppanno. Yo te bhavissati anāgato attapaṭilābho, sova te attapaṭilābho sacco, mogho atīto, mogho paccuppanno. Yo te etarahi paccuppanno attapaṭilābho, sova te attapaṭilābho sacco, mogho atīto, mogho anāgato”ti. Evam puṭṭho aham bhante evam byākareyyam “yo me ahosi atīto attapaṭilābho, sova me attapaṭilābho tasmim samaye sacco ahosi, mogho anāgato, mogho paccuppanno. Yo me bhavissati anāgato attapaṭilābho, sova me attapaṭilābho tasmim samaye sacco bhavissati, mogho atīto, mogho paccuppanno. Yo me etarahi paccuppanno attapaṭilābho, sova me attapaṭilābho sacco, mogho atīto, mogho anāgato”ti. Evam puṭṭho aham bhante evam byākareyyanti.

1. Sveva (Sī, I), soyeva (Syā)

2. Yo vā (I)

3. So ca (Ka)

439. Evameva kho Citta yasmiṃ samaye oḷāriko attapaṭilābho hoti, neva tasmiṃ samaye manomayo attapaṭilābhoti saṅkhaṃ gacchati, na arūpo attapaṭilābhoti saṅkhaṃ gacchati, oḷāriko attapaṭilābhotveva tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Yasmiṃ citta samaye manomayo attapaṭilābho hoti -pa-. Yasmiṃ citta samaye arūpo attapaṭilābho hoti, neva tasmiṃ samaye oḷāriko attapaṭilābhoti saṅkhaṃ gacchati, na manomayo attapaṭilābhoti saṅkhaṃ gacchati, arūpo attapaṭilābhotveva tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhaṃ gacchati.

440. Seyyathāpi Citta gavā khīraṃ, khīraṃhā dadhi, dadhimhā navaṇītaṃ, navaṇītaṃhā sappi, sappimhā sappimaṇḍo. Yasmiṃ samaye khīraṃ hoti, neva tasmiṃ samaye dadhīti saṅkhaṃ gacchati, na navaṇītaṃ saṅkhaṃ gacchati, na sappīti saṅkhaṃ gacchati, na sappimaṇḍoti saṅkhaṃ gacchati, khīraṃtveva tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Yasmiṃ samaye dadhi hoti -pa- navaṇītaṃ hoti. Sappi hoti. Sappimaṇḍo hoti, neva tasmiṃ samaye khīraṃti saṅkhaṃ gacchati, na dadhīti saṅkhaṃ gacchati, na navaṇītaṃti saṅkhaṃ gacchati, na sappīti saṅkhaṃ gacchati, sappimaṇḍotveva tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Evameva kho citta yasmiṃ samaye oḷāriko attapaṭilābho hoti -pa-. Yasmiṃ citta samaye manomayo attapaṭilābho hoti -pa-. Yasmiṃ citta samaye arūpo attapaṭilābho hoti, neva tasmiṃ samaye oḷāriko attapaṭilābhoti saṅkhaṃ gacchati, na manomayo attapaṭilābhoti saṅkhaṃ gacchati, arūpo attapaṭilābhotveva tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Imā kho citta lokasamaññā lokaniruttiyo lokavohārā lokapaññattiyo, yāhi Tathāgato voharati aparāmasanti.

441. Evaṃ vutte Poṭṭhapādo paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “abhikkantaṃ bhante abhikkantaṃ bhante, seyyathāpi bhante nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūḷhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya ‘cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhanti’ti, evamevaṃ Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito, esāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṃca bhikkhusaṃghaṃca, upāsakaṃ maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan’ti.

Cittahatthisāriputta-upasampadā

442. Citto pana Hatthisāriputto Bhagavantam etadavoca “abhikkantaṃ bhante abhikkantaṃ bhante, seyyathāpi bhante nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya ‘cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhantī’ti, evamevaṃ Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito, esāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañca bhikkhusaṃghañca, labheyyāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato santike pabbajjaṃ labheyyaṃ upasampadan”ti.

443. Alatta kho Citto Hatthisāriputto Bhagavato santike pabbajjaṃ alatta upasampadaṃ. Acirūpasampanno kho panāyasmā Citto Hatthisāriputto eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto na cirasseva yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti abbhaññāsi. Aññataro kho panāyasmā Citto Hatthisāriputto arahataṃ ahoṣīti.

Poṭṭhapādasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ navamaṃ.

10. Subhasutta

Subhamāṇavavatthu

444. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Ānando Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme acirapariniḥbute Bhagavati. Tena kho pana samayena Subho māṇavo Todeyyaputto Sāvatthiyaṃ paṭivasati kenacideva karaṇīyena.

445. Atha kho Subho māṇavo Todeyyaputto aññatarāṃ māṇavakaṃ āmantesi—chi tvaṃ māṇavaka yena samaṇo Ānando tenupasaṅkama, upasaṅkamitvā mama vacanena samaṇaṃ Ānandaṃ appābādhaṃ appātaṅkaṃ lahuṭṭhānaṃ balaṃ phāsuvihāraṃ puccha “Subho māṇavo Todeyyaputto bhavantaṃ Ānandaṃ appābādhaṃ appātaṅkaṃ lahuṭṭhānaṃ balaṃ phāsuvihāraṃ pucchati”ti, evaṃca vadehi “sādhū kira bhavaṃ Ānando yena Subhassa māṇavassa Todeyyaputtassa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyā”ti.

446. “Evaṃ bho”ti kho so māṇavako Subhassa māṇavassa Todeyyaputtassa paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ saraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so māṇavako āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca “Subho māṇavo Todeyyaputto bhavantaṃ Ānandaṃ appābādhaṃ appātaṅkaṃ lahuṭṭhānaṃ balaṃ phāsuvihāraṃ pucchati, evaṃca vadeti sādhū kira bhavaṃ Ānando yena Subhassa māṇavassa Todeyyaputtassa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyā”ti.

447. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Ānando taṃ māṇavakaṃ etadavoca “akālo kho māṇavaka, atthi me ajja bhesajjamattā pītā, appevanāma svepi upasaṅkameyyāma kālaṅca samayaṅca upādāyā”ti. “Evaṃ bho”ti kho so māṇavako āyasmato Ānandassa paṭissutvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ yena Subho māṇavo Todeyyaputto

tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Subhaṃ māṇavaṃ Todeyyaputtaṃ etadavoca—avocumhā kho mayaṃ bhoto vacanena taṃ bhavantaṃ Ānandaṃ “Subho māṇavo Todeyyaputto bhavantaṃ Ānandaṃ appābādhaṃ appātaṅkaṃ lahuṭṭhānaṃ balaṃ phāsuvihāraṃ pucchati, evaṇca vadeti ‘sādhu kira bhavaṃ Ānando yena Subhassa māṇavassa Todeyyaputtassa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyā’ti. Evaṃ vutte bho samaṇo Ānando maṃ etadavoca “akālo kho māṇavaka, atthi me ajja bhesajjamattā pītā, appevanāma svepi upasaṅkameyyāma kālaṇca samayaṇca upādāyā’ti. Ettāvatāpi kho bho katameva etaṃ, yato kho so bhavaṃ Ānando okāsamakāsi svātanāyapi upasaṅkamanāyāti.

448. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando tassā rattiyaṃ accayena pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya cetakena bhikkhunā pacchāsamaṇena yena Subhassa māṇavassa Todeyyaputtassa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi.

Atha kho Subho māṇavo Todeyyaputto yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Subho māṇavo Todeyyaputto āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca “bhavaṃ hi Ānando tassa bhoto Gotamassa dīgharattaṃ upaṭṭhāko santikāvacaro samīpacārī, bhavametaṃ Ānando jāneyya, yesaṃ so bhavaṃ Gotamo dhammānaṃ vaṇṇavādī ahoṣi, yattha ca imaṃ janataṃ samādapesi nivesesi paṭiṭṭhāpesi, katamesānaṃ kho bho Ānanda dhammānaṃ so bhavaṃ Gotamo vaṇṇavādī ahoṣi, kattha ca imaṃ janataṃ samādapesi nivesesi paṭiṭṭhāpesi”ti.

449. Tiṇṇaṃ kho māṇava khandhānaṃ so Bhagavā vaṇṇavādī ahoṣi, ettha ca imaṃ janataṃ samādapesi nivesesi paṭiṭṭhāpesi. Katamesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ, ariyassa sīlakkhandhassa ariyassa samādhikkhandhassa ariyassa paññākkhandhassa, imesaṃ kho māṇava tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ so Bhagavā vaṇṇavādī ahoṣi, ettha ca imaṃ janataṃ samādapesi nivesesi paṭiṭṭhāpesi.

Sīlakkhandha

450. Katamo pana so bho Ānanda ariyo sīlakkhandho, yassa so bhavaṃ Gotamo vaṇṇavādī ahosi, yattha ca imaṃ janataṃ samādapesi nivesesi patiṭṭhāpesīti.

Idha māṇava Tathāgato loka uppajjati Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā, so imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakaṃ samārakaṃ sabrahmaṃ sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ paṇaṃ sadevamanussaṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti, so dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhikalyāṇaṃ pariyośanakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti, taṃ dhammaṃ suṇāti gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā aññatarasmiṃ vā kule paccājāto, so taṃ dhammaṃ sutvā Tathāgate saddhaṃ paṭilabhati, so tena saddhāpaṭilābhena samannāgato iti paṭisañcikkhati “sambādho gharāvāso rajopatho, abbhokāso pabbajjā, nayidaṃ sukaraṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasatā ekantaparipuṇṇaṃ ekantaparisuddhaṃ saṅkhalikhitāṃ brahmacariyaṃ caritaṃ, yaṃnūnāhaṃ kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajeyyaṃ”ti, so apareṇa samayena appaṃ vā bhogakkhandhaṃ pahāya mahantaṃ vā bhogakkhandhaṃ pahāya appaṃ vā nātīparivaṭṭaṃ pahāya mahantaṃ vā nātīparivaṭṭaṃ pahāya kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajati, so evaṃ pabbajito samāno pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasampanno anumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu, kāyakammavacīkammaṇa samannāgato kusaleṇa parisuddhājīvo, sīlasampanno indriyesu guttadvāro satisampajaññaṇa samannāgato santuṭṭho.

451. Kathaṇca māṇava bhikkhu sīlasampanno hoti. Idha māṇava bhikkhu pāṇātipātāṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, nihitadaṇḍo nihitasattho lajjī dayāpanno, sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī viharati. Yampi māṇava bhikkhu pāṇātipātāṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, nihitadaṇḍo nihitasattho lajjī dayāpanno,

sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī viharati, idampissa hoti sīlasmim̐. (Tato param̐ sabbam̐ vitthāretabbam̐.)

Yathā vā paneke bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saddhādeyyāni bhojanāni bhuñjitvā te evarūpāya tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvitam̐ kappenti, seyyathidaṁ, santikammaṁ paṇidhikammaṁ bhūtakammaṁ bhūrikammaṁ vassakammaṁ vossakammaṁ vatthukammaṁ vatthuparikammaṁ ācamanam̐ nhāpanam̐ juhanam̐ vamanam̐ virecanam̐ uddham̐virecanam̐ adhovirecanam̐ sīsavirecanam̐ kaṇṇatelaṁ nettatappanam̐ natthukammaṁ añjanam̐ paccañjanam̐ sālākiyam̐ sallakattiyam̐ dāraṭatikicchā mūlabhesajjānam̐ anuppadānam̐ osadhīnam̐ paṭimokkho iti vā, iti evarūpāya tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvā paṭivirato hoti. Yampi māṇava bhikkhu yathā vā paneke bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saddhādeyyāni bhojanāni bhuñjitvā te evarūpāya tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvitam̐ kappenti, seyyathidaṁ, santikammaṁ paṇidhikammaṁ -pa- osadhīnam̐ paṭimokkho iti vā, iti evarūpāya tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvā paṭivirato hoti, idampissa hoti sīlasmim̐.

452. Sa khoso¹ māṇava bhikkhu evam̐ sīlasampanno na kutoci bhayaṁ samanupassati, yadidaṁ sīlasamvarato. Seyyathāvi māṇava rājā khattiyo muddhāvasitto nihatapaccāmitto na kutoci bhayaṁ samanupassati, yadidaṁ paccatthikato. Evameva kho māṇava bhikkhu evam̐ sīlasampanno na kutoci bhayaṁ samanupassati, yadidaṁ sīlasamvarato. So iminā ariyena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato ajjhattam̐ anavajjasukham̐ paṭisamvedeti. Evam̐ kho māṇava bhikkhu sīlasampanno hoti.

453. Ayaṁ kho so māṇava ariyo sīlakkhandho, yassa so Bhagavā vaṇṇavādī ahoṣi, yattha ca imaṁ janatam̐ samādapesi nivesesi paṭiṭṭhāpesi. Atthi cevetttha uttarikaraṇīyanti.

Acchariyam̐ bho Ānanda abbhutam̐ bho Ānanda, so cāyam̐ bho Ānanda ariyo sīlakkhandho paripuṇṇo, no aparipuṇṇo. Evam̐ paripuṇṇaṇcāham̐ bho Ānanda ariyam̐ sīlakkhandham̐ ito bahiddhā aññesu samaṇabrāhmaṇesu

1. Ayaṁ kho so (Ka)

na samanupassāmi, evaṃ paripuṇṇaṇca bho Ānanda ariyaṃ sīlakkhandhaṃ ito bahiddhā aññe samaṇabrāhmaṇā attani samanupasseyyūṃ, te tāvatakenaeva attamanā assu “alamettāvataṃ katamettāvataṃ, anupatto no sāmāññattho, natthi no kiñci uttarikaraṇīyaṃ”ti. Atha ca pana bhavaṃ Ānando evamāha atthi cevetha uttarikaraṇīyanti¹.

Samādhikkhandha

454. Katamo pana so bho Ānanda ariyo samādhikkhandho, yassa so bhavaṃ Gotamo vaṇṇavādī ahosi, yattha ca imaṃ janataṃ samādapesi nivesesi patiṭṭhāpesīti.

Kathaṇca māṇava bhikkhu indriyesu guttadvāro hoti. Idha māṇava bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇamenāṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiijhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyūṃ. Tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā -pa- ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā. Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā. Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇamenāṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiijhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyūṃ. Tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. So iminā ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato ajjhattaṃ abyāsekasukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. Evaṃ kho māṇava bhikkhu indriyesu guttadvāro hoti.

455. Kathaṇca māṇava bhikkhu satisampajaññena samannāgato hoti. Idha māṇava bhikkhu abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī hoti, samīñjite pasārite sampajānakārī hoti, saṃghāṭipattacīvaradhāraṇe sampajānakārī hoti, asite pīte khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī hoti, uccārapassāvakamme sampajānakārī hoti, gate ṭhite

1. Imassa anantaraṃ Sī-I-potthakesu “paṭhamabhāṇavāraṃ”ti pāṭho dissati.

nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṇhībhave sampajānakārī hoti. Evaṃ kho māṇava bhikkhu satisampajaññaena samannāgato hoti.

456. Kathanca māṇava bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti. Idha māṇava bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti kāyaparihārikena cīvarena kucchiparihārikena piṇḍapātena, so yena yeneva pakkamati, samādāyeva pakkamati. Seyyathāpi māṇava pakkhī sakuṇo yena yeneva ḍeti, sapattabhārova ḍeti, evameva kho māṇava bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti kāyaparihārikena cīvarena kucchiparihārikena piṇḍapātena, so yena yeneva pakkamati, samādāyeva pakkamati. Evaṃ kho māṇava bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti.

457. So iminā ca ariyena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato iminā ca ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato iminā ca ariyena satisampajaññaena samannāgato imāya ca ariyāya santuṭṭhiyā samannāgato vivittaṃ senāsanam bhajati araṇṇaṃ rukkhamūlaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ. So pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satiṃ upaṭṭhapetvā.

458. So abhiijhaṃ loke pahāya vigatābhiijjhena cetasā viharati abhiijjhāya cittaṃ parisodheti. Byāpādapadosaṃ pahāya abyāpannacitto viharati sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī byāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodheti. Thinamiddhaṃ pahāya vigatathinamiddho viharati ālokasaññī sato sampajāno, thinamiddhā cittaṃ parisodheti. Uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahāya anuddhato viharati ajjhataṃ vūpasantacitto uddhaccakukkuccā cittaṃ parisodheti. Vicikicchaṃ pahāya tiṇṇavicikiccho viharati akathaṃkathī kusalesu dhammesu, vicikicchāya cittaṃ parisodheti.

459. Seyyathāpi māṇava puriso iṇaṃ ādāya kammante payojeyya, tassa te kammantā samijjheyyuṃ, so yāni ca porāṇāni iṇamūlāni tāni ca byantiṃ kareyya, siyā cassa uttarīṃ avasiṭṭhaṃ dārabharaṇāya, tassa evamassa ahaṃ kho pubbe iṇaṃ ādāya kammante

payojesiṃ, tassa me te kammantā samijjhimsu, sohaṃ yāni ca porāṇāni
iṇamūlāni tāni ca byāntiṃ akāsiṃ, atthi ca me uttariṃ avasiṭṭhaṃ
dārabharaṇāyāti. So tatonidānaṃ labhetha pāmojjaṃ, adhigaccheyya
somanassaṃ.

460. Seyyathāpi māṇava puriso ābādhiko assa dukkhito bālḥagilāno,
bhattaṇcassa nacchādeyya, na cassa kāye balamattā, so aparena samayena
tamhā ābādhā mucceyya, bhattaṇcassa chādeyya, siyā cassa kāye balamattā.
Tassa evamassa “ahaṃ kho pubbe ābādhiko ahosiṃ dukkhito bālḥagilāno,
bhattaṇca me nacchādesi, na ca me āsi kāye balamattā. Somhi etarahi tamhā
ābādhā mutto bhattaṇca me chādeti, atthi ca me kāye balamattā”ti. So
tatonidānaṃ labhetha pāmojjaṃ, adhigaccheyya somanassaṃ.

461. Seyyathāpi māṇava puriso bandhanāgāre baddho assa, so aparena
samayena tamhā bandhanāgārā mucceyya sotthinā abbhayena, na cassa kiñci
bhogānaṃ vayo. Tassa evamassa “ahaṃ kho pubbe bandhanāgāre baddho
ahosiṃ. Somhi etarahi tamhā bandhanāgārā mutto sotthinā abbhayena, natthi
ca me kiñci bhogānaṃ vayo”ti. So tatonidānaṃ labhetha pāmojjaṃ,
adhigaccheyya somanassaṃ.

462. Seyyathāpi māṇava puriso dāso assa anattādhīno parādhīno na
yena kāmaṅgamo, so aparena samayena tamhā dāsabyā mucceyya,
attādhīno aparādhīno bhujisso yena kāmaṅgamo. Tassa evamassa “ahaṃ
kho pubbe dāso ahosiṃ anattādhīno parādhīno na yena kāmaṅgamo. Somhi
etarahi tamhā dāsabyā mutto attādhīno aparādhīno bhujisso yena
kāmaṅgamo”ti. So tatonidānaṃ labhetha pāmojjaṃ, adhigaccheyya
somanassaṃ.

463. Seyyathāpi māṇava puriso sadhano sabhogo
kantāraddhānamaggaṃ paṭipajjeyya dubbhikkhaṃ sappāṭibhayaṃ, so
aparena samayena taṃ kantāraṃ nitthareyya, sotthinā gāmantaṃ
anupāpuṇeyya khemaṃ appaṭibhayaṃ. Tassa

evamassa “aham kho pubbe sadhano sabhogo kantāraddhānamaggaṃ paṭipajjīm dubbhikkhaṃ sappaṭibhayaṃ. Somhi etarahi taṃ kantāraṃ nitthiṇṇo, sotthinā gāmantāṃ anupatto khemaṃ appaṭibhayan”ti. So tatonidānaṃ labhetha pāmojjaṃ, adhigaccheyya somanassaṃ.

464. Evameva kho māṇava bhikkhu yathā iṇaṃ yathā rogaṃ yathā bandhanāgāraṃ yathā dāsabyaṃ yathā kantāraddhānamaggaṃ, evaṃ ime pañca nīvaraṇe appahīne attani samanupassati.

465. Seyyathāpi māṇava yathā āṇaṇyaṃ yathā ārogyaṃ yathā bandhanāmokkhaṃ yathā bhujissaṃ yathā khemantabhūmiṃ. Evameva kho bhikkhu ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahīne attani samanupassati.

466. Tassime pañca nīvaraṇe pahīne attani samanupassato pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati.

467. So vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, so imameva kāyaṃ vivekajena pītisukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa vivekajena pītisukhena apphuṭaṃ hoti.

Seyyathāpi māṇava dakkho nhāpako vā nhāpakantevāsī vā kamsathāle nhānīyacuṇṇāni ākiritvā udakena paripp hosakaṃ paripp hosakaṃ sanneyya, sāyaṃ nhānīyapiṇḍi snehānugatā snehaparetā santarabāhirā phuṭā snehena, na ca paggharaṇī. Evameva kho māṇava bhikkhu imameva kāyaṃ vivekajena pītisukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa vivekajena pītisukhena apphuṭaṃ hoti. Yampi māṇava bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, so imameva kāyaṃ vivekajena pītisukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato

kāyassa vivekajena pītisukhena apphutaṃ hoti. Idampissa hoti samādhismim̐.

468. Puna caparaṃ māṇava bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, so imeva kāyaṃ samādhijena pītisukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa samādhijena pītisukhena apphutaṃ hoti.

Seyyathāpi māṇava udakarahado gambhīro ubbhidodako. Tassa nevassa puratthimāya disāya udakassa āyamukhaṃ, na dakkhiṇāya disāya udakassa āyamukhaṃ, na pacchimāya disāya udakassa āyamukhaṃ, na uttarāya disāya udakassa āyamukhaṃ, devo ca na kālena kālaṃ sammā dhāraṃ anupaveccheyya. Atha kho tamhāva udakarahadā sītā vāridhārā ubbhijjivā tameva udakarahadaṃ sītena vārinā abhisandeyya parisandeyya paripūreyya paripphareyya, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato udakarahadassa sītena vārinā apphutaṃ assa. Evameva kho māṇava bhikkhu -pa- yampi māṇava bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā -pa- dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, so imeva kāyaṃ samādhijena pītisukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa samādhijena pītisukhena apphutaṃ hoti. Idampissa hoti samādhismim̐.

469. Puna caparaṃ māṇava bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato sampajāno, sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti “upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī”ti, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, so imeva kāyaṃ nippītikena sukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa nippītikena sukhena apphutaṃ hoti.

Seyyathāpi māṇava uppaliniyaṃ vā paduminiyaṃ vā puṇḍarīkiniyaṃ vā appekaccāni uppalāni vā padumāni vā puṇḍarīkāni vā udae jātāni udae saṃvaḍḍhāni udakānuggatāni antonimuggaposīni, tāni yāva caggā yāva ca mūlā sītena vārinā abhisannāni parisannāni paripūrāni paripphuṭāni, nāssa kiñci sabbāvataṃ uppalānaṃ vā padumānaṃ vā puṇḍarīkānaṃ

vā sītena vārinā apphuṭaṃ assa. Evameva kho māṇava bhikkhu -pa- yampi māṇava bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā -pa-. Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, so imameva kāyaṃ nippītikena sukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa nippītikena sukhena apphuṭaṃ hoti. Idampissa hoti samādhismiṃ.

470. Puna caparaṃ māṇava bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsati parisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, so imameva kāyaṃ parisuddhena cetasā pariyodātena pharitvā nisinno hoti, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa parisuddhena cetasā pariyodātena apphuṭaṃ hoti.

Seyyathāpi māṇava puriso odātena vatthena sasīsaṃ pārupitvā nisinno assa, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa odātena vatthena apphuṭaṃ assa. Evameva kho māṇava bhikkhu -pa- yampi māṇava bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsati parisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, so imameva kāyaṃ parisuddhena cetasā pariyodātena pharitvā nisinno hoti, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa parisuddhena cetasā pariyodātena apphuṭaṃ hoti. Idampissa hoti samādhismiṃ.

471. Ayaṃ kho so māṇava ariyo samādhikkhandho, yassa so Bhagavā vaṇṇavādī ahoṣi, yattha ca imaṃ janataṃ samādapesi nivesesi patiṭṭhāpesi. Atthi cevetha uttarikaraṇīyanti.

Acchariyaṃ bho Ānanda, abbhutaṃ bho Ānanda, so cāyaṃ bho Ānanda ariyo samādhikkhandho paripuṇṇo, no aparipuṇṇo. Evaṃ paripuṇṇaṇcāhaṃ bho Ānanda ariyaṃ samādhikkhandhaṃ ito bahiddhā aññesu samaṇabrāhmaṇesu na samanupassāmi. Evaṃ paripuṇṇaṇca bho Ānanda ariyaṃ samādhikkhandhaṃ ito bahiddhā aññe samaṇabrāhmaṇā attani samanupasseyyūṃ, te tāvatakeneva attamanā assu “alamettāvataṃ, katamettāvataṃ, anuppatto no sāmāññattho, natthi no kiñci uttarikaraṇīyaṃ”ti. Atha ca pana bhavaṃ Ānando evamāha “atthi cevetha uttarikaraṇīyaṃ”ti.

Paññākkhandha

472. Katamo pana so bho Ānanda ariyo paññākkhandho, yassa bho bhavaṃ Gotamo vaṇṇavādī ahosi, yattha ca imaṃ janataṃ samādapesi nivesesi paṭiṭṭhāpesīti.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte ñāṇadassanāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti. So evaṃ pajānāti “ayaṃ kho me kāyo rūpī cātumahābhūṭiko mātāpettikasambhavo odanakummāsūpacayo aniccucchādanaparimaddanabhedanavidhamaṇsanadhammo, idaṇca pana me viññāṇaṃ ettha sitaṃ ettha paṭibaddhaṃ”ti.

Seyyathāpi māṇava maṇi veḷuriyo subho jātimā aṭṭhaṃso suparikammaṇakato accho vipasanno anāvalo sabbākārasampanno. Tatrāssa suttam āvutaṃ nīlaṃ vā pītaṃ vā lohitaṃ vā odātaṃ vā paṇḍusuttam vā. Tameṇaṃ cakkhumā puriso hatthe karitvā paccavekkheyya “ayaṃ kho maṇi veḷuriyo subho jātimā aṭṭhaṃso suparikammaṇakato accho vipasanno anāvalo sabbākārasampanno. Tatridaṃ suttam āvutaṃ nīlaṃ vā pītaṃ vā lohitaṃ vā odātaṃ vā paṇḍusuttam vā”ti. Evameva kho māṇava bhikkhu evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte ñāṇadassanāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti. So evaṃ pajānāti “ayaṃ kho me kāyo rūpī cātumahābhūṭiko mātāpettikasambhavo odanakummāsūpacayo aniccucchādanaparimaddanabhedanavidhamaṇsanadhammo. Idaṇca pana me viññāṇaṃ ettha sitaṃ ettha paṭibaddhaṃ”ti. Yampi māṇava bhikkhu evaṃ samāhite citte -pa- āneñjappatte ñāṇadassanāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti. So evaṃ pajānāti -pa-. Ettha paṭibaddhaṃ”ti. Idampissa hoti paññāya.

473. So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte manomayaṃ kāyaṃ abhinimmānāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti, so imamaṃhā kāyā aññaṃ kāyaṃ abhinimmināti rūpiṃ manomayaṃ sabbaṅgapaccaṅgiṃ ahīnindriyaṃ.

Seyyathāpi māṇava puriso muñjamhā īsikaṃ pavāheyya. Tassa evamassa “ayaṃ muñjo ayaṃ īsikā, añño muñjo aññā īsikā, muñjamhātveva īsikā pavāḷhā”ti. Seyyathā vā pana māṇava puriso asinṃ kosiyaṃ pavāheyya. Tassa evamassa “ayaṃ asi ayaṃ kosi, añño asi aññā kosi, kosiyaṭveva asi pavāḷho”ti. Seyyathā vā pana māṇava puriso ahiṃ karaṇḍa uddhareyya. Tassa evamassa “ayaṃ ahi ayaṃ karaṇḍo, añño ahi añño karaṇḍo, karaṇḍātveva ahi ubbhato”ti. Evameva kho māṇava bhikkhu -pa- yampi māṇava bhikkhu evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte manomayaṃ kāyaṃ abhinimmānāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti -pa-. Idampissa hoti paññāya.

474. So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte iddhividhāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti. So anekavihitāṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti, ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhāpi hutvā eko hoti. Āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ tirokuṭṭhaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asajjamāno gacchati seyyathāpi ākāse. Pathaviyāpi ummujjanimujaṃ karoti seyyathāpi uduke. Udukepi abhijjamāne gacchati seyyathāpi pathaviyaṃ. Ākāsepi pallaṅkena kamati seyyathāpi pakkhī sakuṇo. Imepi candimasūriye evaṃ mahiddhike evaṃ mahānubhāve pāṇinā parāmasati parimajjati. Yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti.

Seyyathāpi māṇava dakkho kumbhakāro vā kumbhakārantevāsī vā suparikammakatāya mattikāya yaññadeva bhājanavikatiṃ ākaṅkheyya. Taṃ tadeva kareyya abhinipphādeyya. Seyyathā vā pana māṇava dakkho dantakāro vā dantakārantevāsī vā suparikammakatasmimṃ dantasimṃ yaññadeva dantavikatiṃ ākaṅkheyya. Taṃ tadeva kareyya abhinipphādeyya. Seyyathā vā pana māṇava dakkho suvaṇṇakāro vā suvaṇṇakārantevāsī vā suparikammakatasmimṃ suvaṇṇasmimṃ yaññadeva suvaṇṇavikatiṃ ākaṅkheyya, taṃ tadeva kareyya abhinipphādeyya. Evameva kho māṇava

bhikkhu -pa- yampi māṇava bhikkhu evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte iddhividhāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti. So anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti, ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti -pa- yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti. Idampissa hoti paññāya.

475. So evaṃ samāhite citte -pa- āneñjappatte dibbāya sotadhātuyā cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti. So dibbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānusikāya ubho sadde suṇāti dibbe ca mānuse ca ye dūre santike ca. Seyyathāpi māṇava puriso addhānamaggappaṭipanno, so suṇeyya bherisaddaṃpi mudiṅgasaddaṃpi saṅkhapaṇavadindimasaddaṃpi. Tassa evamassa bherisaddo itipi mudiṅgasaddo itipi saṅkhapaṇavadindimasaddo itipi¹. Evameva kho māṇava bhikkhu -pa- yampi māṇava bhikkhu evaṃ samāhite citte -pa- āneñjappatte dibbāya sotadhātuyā cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti, so dibbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānusikāya ubho sadde suṇāti dibbe ca mānuse ca ye dūre santike ca. Idampissa hoti paññāya.

476. So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte cetopariyaññāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti. So parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti, sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ sarāgaṃ cittanti pajānāti, vītarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ vītarāgaṃ cittanti pajānāti, sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ sadosaṃ cittanti pajānāti, vītadosaṃ vā cittaṃ vītadosaṃ cittanti pajānāti, samohaṃ vā cittaṃ samohaṃ cittanti pajānāti, vītamohaṃ vā cittaṃ vītamohaṃ cittanti pajānāti, saṃkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ saṃkhittaṃ cittanti pajānāti, vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ vikkhittaṃ cittanti pajānāti, mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ mahaggataṃ cittanti pajānāti, amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ amahaggataṃ cittanti pajānāti, sa-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ sa-uttaraṃ cittanti pajānāti, anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ anuttaraṃ cittanti pajānāti, samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ samāhitaṃ cittanti pajānāti, asaṃhitaṃ vā cittaṃ asaṃhitaṃ cittanti pajānāti,

1. Itipīti (Ka)

vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ cittanti pajānāti, avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ avimuttaṃ cittanti pajānāti.

Seyyathāpi māṇava itthī vā puriso vā daharo yuvā maṇḍanaajātiko ādāse vā parisuddhe pariyodāte acche vā udakapatte sakam mukhanimittam paccavekkhamāno sakaṇikam vā sakaṇikanti jāneyya, akaṇikam vā akaṇikanti jāneyya. Evameva kho māṇava bhikkhu -pa- yampi māṇava bhikkhu evaṃ samāhite -pa- āneñjappatte cetopariyaññāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti. So parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti, sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ sarāgaṃ cittanti pajānāti -pa- avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ avimuttaṃ cittanti pajānāti. Idampissa hoti paññāya.

477. So evaṃ samāhite citte -pa- āneñjappatte pubbenivāsānussatiññāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti. So anekavihitam pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Seyyathidaṃ, ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo tissopi jātiyo catassopi jātiyo pañcapi jātiyo dasapi jātiyo vīsampi jātiyo tiṃsampi jātiyo cattālīsampi jātiyo paññāsampi jātiyo jātisatampi jātisahassampi jātisatasahassampi anekepi samvaṭṭakappe anekepi vivaṭṭakappe anekepi samvaṭṭavivaṭṭakappe, amutrāsīm evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādim, tatrāpāsīm evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapannoti. Iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitam pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati.

Seyyathāpi māṇava puriso sakamhā gāmā aññaṃ gāmaṃ gaccheyya, tamhāpi gāmā aññaṃ gāmaṃ gaccheyya, so tamhā gāmā sakaṃyeva gāmaṃ paccāgaccheyya. Tassa evamassa ahaṃ kho sakamhā gāmā amuṃ gāmaṃ agacchīm, tatra evaṃ aṭṭhāsīm evaṃ nisīdīm evaṃ abhāsīm evaṃ tuṇhī ahoṣīm, so tamhāpi gāmā amuṃ gāmaṃ gacchīm, tatrāpi evaṃ aṭṭhāsīm evaṃ nisīdīm evaṃ abhāsīm evaṃ tuṇhī ahoṣīm. Somhi tamhā gāmā sakaṃyeva gāmaṃ paccāgatoti. Evameva kho māṇava bhikkhu -pa- yampi māṇava bhikkhu

evaṃ samāhite citte -pa- āneñjappatte pubbenivāsānussatiññāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti. So anekavihitāṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Seyyathidaṃ, ekampi jātiṃ -pa-. Iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitāṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Idampissa hoti paññāya.

478. So evaṃ samāhite citte -pa- āneñjappatte sattānaṃ cutūpapātāññāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāti “ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādiṭṭhikā miccādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannā”ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāti.

Seyyathāpi māṇava majjhesiṅghātake pāsādo, tattha cakkhumā puriso ṭhito passeyya manusse gehaṃ pavisantepi nikkhamantepi rathikāyapi vīthiṃ sañcarante majjhesiṅghātake nisinnepi, tassa evamassa “ete manussā gehaṃ pavisanti, ete nikkhamanti, ete rathikāya vīthiṃ sañcaranti, ete majjhesiṅghātake nisinnā”ti. Evameva kho māṇava bhikkhu -pa- yampi māṇava bhikkhu evaṃ samāhite citte -pa- āneñjappatte sattānaṃ cutūpapātāññāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Idampissa hoti paññāya.

479. So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte āsavānaṃ

khayañāṇāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti. So idaṃ dukkhanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayoti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhoti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadāti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ime āsavāti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavasamudayoti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodhoti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadāti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttamiti ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānāti.

Seyyathāpi māṇava pabbatasāṅkhepe udakarahado accho vippasanno anāvalo, tattha cakkhumā puriso tīre ṭhito passeyya sippikasambukampisakkharakathalampi macchagumbampi carantampi tiṭṭhantampi. Tassa evamassa “ayaṃ kho udakarahado accho vippasanno anāvalo, tatime sippikasambukāpi sakkharakathalāpi macchagumbāpi carantipi tiṭṭhantipi”ti. Evameva kho māṇava bhikkhu -pa- yampi māṇava bhikkhu evaṃ samāhite citte -pa- āneñjappatte āsavānaṃ khayañāṇāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti. So idaṃ dukkhanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti -pa- āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadāti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttamiti ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānāti. Idampissa hoti paññāya.

480. Ayaṃ kho so māṇava ariyo paññākkhandho, yassa so Bhagavā vaṇṇavādī ahoṣi, yattha ca imaṃ janataṃ samādapesi nivesesi paṭiṭṭhāpesi. Natthi cevetha uttarikaraṇīyanti. Acchariyaṃ bho Ānanda, abbhutaṃ bho Ānanda, so cāyaṃ bho Ānanda ariyo paññākkhandho paripuṇṇo, no aparipuṇṇo. Evaṃ paripuṇṇaṇcāhaṃ bho Ānanda ariyaṃ paññākkhandhaṃ ito bahiddhā aññesu samaṇabrāhmaṇesu na samanupassāmi,

natthi cevetha¹ uttarikaraṇīyaṃ². Abhikkantaṃ bho Ānanda, abhikkantaṃ bho Ānanda, seyyathāpi bho Ānanda nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhasa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya “cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhanti”ti. Evamevaṃ bhotā Ānandena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito, esāhaṃ bho Ānanda taṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañca bhikkhusaṃghañca, upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Ānando dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatanti.

Subhasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ dasamaṃ.

1. Na samanupassāmi -pa- natthi no kiñci (Syā, Ka)

2. Uttariṃ karaṇīyanti (Sī, Syā, I) uttarikaraṇīyanti (Ka)

11. Kevaṭṭasutta

Kevaṭṭagahapatiputtavattu

481. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Nālandāyaṃ viharati Pāvārikambavane. Atha kho Kevaṭṭo gahapatiputto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Kevaṭṭo gahapatiputto Bhagavantam etadavoca “ayaṃ bhante Nālandā iddhā ceva phītā ca bahujanā ākiṇṇamanussā Bhagavati abhippasannā, sādhu bhante Bhagavā ekaṃ bhikkhum samādisatu, yo uttarimanussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ karissati, evāyaṃ Nālandā bhiyyoso mattāya Bhagavati abhippasīdissatī”ti. Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā Kevaṭṭam gahapatiputtam etadavoca “na kho ahaṃ Kevaṭṭa bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ dhammaṃ desemi, etha tumhe bhikkhave gihīnaṃ odātavaśānaṃ uttarimanussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ karoṭhā”ti.

482. Dutiyampi kho Kevaṭṭo gahapatiputto Bhagavantam etadavoca “nāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantam dhamsemi, api ca evaṃ vadāmi, ayaṃ bhante Nālandā iddhā ceva phītā ca bahujanā ākiṇṇamanussā Bhagavati abhippasannā, sādhu bhante Bhagavā ekaṃ bhikkhum samādisatu, yo uttarimanussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ karissati, evāyaṃ Nālandā bhiyyoso mattāya Bhagavati abhippasīdissatī”ti. Dutiyampi kho Bhagavā Kevaṭṭam gahapatiputtam etadavoca “na kho ahaṃ Kevaṭṭa bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ dhammaṃ desemi, etha tumhe bhikkhave gihīnaṃ odātavaśānaṃ uttarimanussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ karoṭhā”ti.

Tatiyampi kho Kevaṭṭo gahapatiputto Bhagavantam etadavoca “nāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantam dhamsemi, api ca evaṃ vadāmi, ayaṃ bhante Nālandā iddhā ceva phītā ca bahujanā ākiṇṇamanussā Bhagavati abhippasannā, sādhu bhante Bhagavā ekaṃ bhikkhum samādisatu, yo uttarimanussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ karissati. Evāyaṃ Nālandā bhiyyoso mattāya Bhagavati abhippasīdissatī”ti.

Iddhipāṭihāriya

483. Tīṇi kho imāni Kevaṭṭa pāṭihāriyāni mayā sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā paveditāni. Katamāni tīṇi, iddhipāṭihāriyam, ādesanāpāṭihāriyam, anusāsanāpāṭihāriyam.

484. Katamañca Kevaṭṭa iddhipāṭihāriyam. Idha Kevaṭṭa bhikkhu anekavihitam iddhividham paccanubhoti, ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhāpi hutvā eko hoti, āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ tirokuṭṭam tiropākāram tiropabbataṃ asajjamāno gacchati seyyathāpi ākāse, pathaviyāpi ummujjanimujjam karoti seyyathāpi udake, udakepi abhiijamāne gacchati seyyathāpi pathaviyam, ākāsepi pallaṅkena kamati seyyathāpi pakkhī saṇḍo, imepi candimasūriye evaṃ mahiddhike evaṃ mahānubhāve pāṇinā parāmasati parimajjati, yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasam vatteti.

Tamenam aññataro saddho pasanno passati tam bhikkhum anekavihitam iddhividham paccanubhontam ekopi hutvā bahudhā hontam, bahudhāpi hutvā eko hontam, āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ tirokuṭṭam tiropākāram tiropabbataṃ asajjamānam gacchantam seyyathāpi ākāse, pathaviyāpi ummujjanimujjam karontam seyyathāpi udake, udakepi abhiijamāne gacchantam seyyathāpi pathaviyam, ākāsepi pallaṅkena kamantam seyyathāpi pakkhī saṇḍo, imepi candimasūriye evaṃ mahiddhike evaṃ mahānubhāve pāṇinā parāmasantam parimajjantam yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasam vattentam.

Tamenam so saddho pasanno aññatarassa assaddhassa appasannassa āroceti “acchariyam vata bho abbhutam vata bho samaṇassa mahiddhikatā mahānubhāvatā, amāham bhikkhum addasam anekavihitam iddhividham paccanubhontam, ekopi hutvā bahudhā hontam, bahudhāpi hutvā eko hontam -pa- yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasam vattentan”ti.

Tamenam so assaddho appasanno tam saddham pasannam evam vadeyya “atthi kho bho gandhārī nāma vijjā, tāya so bhikkhu anekavihitam iddhividham paccanubhoti, ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhāpi hutvā eko hoti -pa- yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasam vatteti”ti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Kevaṭṭa api nu so assaddho appasanno taṃ saddhaṃ pasannaṃ evaṃ vadeyyāti. Vadeyya bhanteti. Imaṃ kho ahaṃ Kevaṭṭa iddhipāṭihāriye ādīnavaṃ sampassamāno iddhipāṭihāriyena aṭṭiyāmi harāyāmi jigucchāmi.

Ādesanāpāṭihāriya

485. Katamañca Kevaṭṭa ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ. Idha Kevaṭṭa bhikkhu parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cittaṃpi ādisati, cetasikaṃpi ādisati, vitakkaṃpi ādisati, vicāritaṃpi ādisati “evaṃpi te mano, itthaṃpi te mano, itipi te cittaṃ”ti.

Tamevaṃ aññataro saddho pasanno passati taṃ bhikkhuṃ parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cittaṃpi ādisantaṃ cetasikaṃpi ādisantaṃ vitakkaṃpi ādisantaṃ vicāritaṃpi ādisantaṃ “evaṃpi te mano, itthaṃpi te mano, itipi te cittaṃ”ti, tamenāṃ so saddho pasanno aññatarassa assaddhassa appasannassa āroceti—acchariyaṃ vata bho abbhutaṃ vata bho samaṇassa mahiddhikā mahānubhāvatā, amāhaṃ bhikkhuṃ addasaṃ parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cittaṃpi ādisantaṃ cetasikaṃpi ādisantaṃ vitakkaṃpi ādisantaṃ vicāritaṃpi ādisantaṃ “evaṃpi te mano, itthaṃpi te mano, itipi te cittaṃ”ti.

Tamevaṃ so assaddho appasanno taṃ saddhaṃ pasannaṃ evaṃ vadeyya “atthi kho bho maṇikā nāma vijjā, tāya so bhikkhu parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cittaṃpi ādisati, cetasikaṃpi ādisati, vitakkaṃpi ādisati, vicāritaṃpi ādisati “evaṃpi te mano, itthaṃpi te mano, itipi te cittaṃ”ti.

Taṃ kiṃmaññasi Kevaṭṭa, api nu so assaddho appasanno taṃ saddhaṃ pasannaṃ evaṃ vadeyyāti. Vadeyya bhanteti. Imaṃ kho ahaṃ Kevaṭṭa ādesanāpāṭihāriye ādīnavaṃ sampassamāno ādesanāpāṭihāriyena aṭṭiyāmi harāyāmi jigucchāmi.

Anusāsanīpāṭihāriya

486. Katamañca Kevaṭṭa anusāsanīpāṭihāriyaṃ. Idha Kevaṭṭa bhikkhu evamanusāsati “evaṃ vitakketha, mā evaṃ vitakkayittha, evaṃ manasikarotha

mā evaṃ manasākattha, idaṃ pajahatha, idaṃ upasampajja viharathā”ti.
Idaṃ vuccati Kevaṭṭa anusāsanīpāṭihāriyaṃ.

Puna caparaṃ Kevaṭṭa idha Tathāgato loka uppajjati Arahaṃ
Sammāsambuddho -pa-. (Yathā Sāmaññaphale, evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ.) Evaṃ
kho Kevaṭṭa bhikkhu sīlasampanno hoti -pa- paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja
viharati. Idampi vuccati Kevaṭṭa anusāsanīpāṭihāriyaṃ.

-pa- dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Catuttham jhānaṃ upasampajja
viharati. Idampi vuccati Kevaṭṭa anusāsanīpāṭihāriyaṃ. Nāṇadassānāya
cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti -pa-. Idampi vuccati Kevaṭṭa
anusāsanīpāṭihāriyaṃ. Nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti -pa-. Idampi vuccati
Kevaṭṭa anusāsanīpāṭihāriyaṃ.

Imāni kho Kevaṭṭa tīni pāṭihāriyāni mayā sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā
paveditāni.

Bhūtanīrodhesakabhikkhuvatthu

487. Bhūtapubbaṃ Kevaṭṭa imasmiṃyeva bhikkhusaṃghe aññatarassa
bhikkhuno evaṃ cetaso parivītakko udapādi “kattha nu kho ime cattāro
mahābhūtā aparisesā nirujjhanti, seyyathidaṃ, pathavīdhātu āpodhātu
tejodhātu vāyodhātū”ti.

488. Atha kho so Kevaṭṭa bhikkhu tathārūpaṃ samādiṃ samāpajji,
yathāsamehite citte devayāniyo maggo pāturahosi. Atha kho so Kevaṭṭa
bhikkhu yena Cātumahārājikā devā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā
Cātumahārājike deve etadavoca “kattha nu kho āvuso ime cattāro
mahābhūtā aparisesā nirujjhanti, seyyathidaṃ, pathavīdhātu āpodhātu
tejodhātu vāyodhātū”ti.

Evaṃ vutte Kevaṭṭa Cātumahārājikā devā taṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavocaṃ
“mayampi kho bhikkhu na jānāma, yatthime cattāro mahābhūtā aparisesā
nirujjhanti, seyyathidaṃ, pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātū¹.
Atthi kho¹ bhikkhu cattāro mahārājāno amhehi

1. Vāyodhātu. Atthi kho (I, evamuparipi)

abhikkantatarā ca paṇītatarā ca, te kho etaṃ jāneyyuhū, yatthime cattāro mahābhūtā aparisesā nirujjhanti, seyyathidaṃ, pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātū”ti.

489. Atha kho so Kevaṭṭa bhikkhu yena cattāro mahārājāno tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā cattāro mahārāje etadavoca “kattha nu kho āvuso ime cattāro mahābhūtā aparisesā nirujjhanti, seyyathidaṃ, pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātū”ti. Evaṃ vutte Kevaṭṭa cattāro mahārājāno taṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavocuṃ “mayampi kho bhikkhu na jānāma, yatthime cattāro mahābhūtā aparisesā nirujjhanti, seyyathidaṃ, pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātūti. Atthi kho bhikkhu Tāvatisā nāma devā amhehi abhikkantatarā ca paṇītatarā ca, te kho etaṃ jāneyyuhū, yatthime cattāro mahābhūtā aparisesā nirujjhanti, seyyathidaṃ, pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātū”ti.

490. Atha kho so Kevaṭṭa bhikkhu yena Tāvatisā devā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Tāvatisā deve etadavoca “kattha nu kho āvuso ime cattāro mahābhūtā aparisesā nirujjhanti, seyyathidaṃ, pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātū”ti. Evaṃ vutte Kevaṭṭa Tāvatisā devā taṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavocuṃ “mayampi kho bhikkhu na jānāma, yatthime cattāro mahābhūtā aparisesā nirujjhanti, seyyathidaṃ, pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātūti. Atthi kho bhikkhu Sakko nāma Devānamindo amhehi abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro ca, so kho etaṃ jāneyya, yatthime cattāro mahābhūtā aparisesā nirujjhanti, seyyathidaṃ, pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātū”ti.

491. Atha kho so Kevaṭṭa bhikkhu yena Sakko Devānamindo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Sakkaṃ Devānamindaṃ etadavoca “kattha nu kho āvuso ime cattāro mahābhūtā aparisesā nirujjhanti, seyyathidaṃ, pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātū”ti. Evaṃ vutte Kevaṭṭa Sakko Devānamindo taṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavoca “ahampi kho bhikkhu

na jānāmi, yatthime cattāro mahābhūtā aparisesā nirujjhanti, seyyathidaṃ, pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātūti. Atthi kho bhikkhu Yāmā nāma devā -pa-. Suyāmo nāma devaputto. Tusitā nāma devā. Santussito nāma devaputto. Nimmānaratī nāma devā. Sunimmito nāma devaputto. Paranimmitavasavattī nāma devā. Vasavattī nāma devaputto amhehi abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro ca, so kho etaṃ jāneyya, yatthime cattāro mahābhūtā aparisesā nirujjhanti, seyyathidaṃ, pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātū”ti.

492. Atha kho so Kevaṭṭa bhikkhu yena Vasavattī devaputto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Vasavattīṃ devaputtaṃ etadavoca “kattha nu kho āvuso ime cattāro mahābhūtā aparisesā nirujjhanti, seyyathidaṃ, pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātū”ti. Evaṃ vutte Kevaṭṭa Vasavattī devaputto taṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavoca “ahaṃpi kho bhikkhu na jānāmi, yatthime cattāro mahābhūtā aparisesā nirujjhanti, seyyathidaṃ, pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātūti. Atthi kho bhikkhu brahmakāyikā nāma devā amhehi abhikkantatarā ca paṇītatarā ca, te kho etaṃ jāneyyūṃ, yatthime cattāro mahābhūtā aparisesā nirujjhanti, seyyathidaṃ, pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātū”ti.

493. Atha kho so Kevaṭṭa bhikkhu tathārūpaṃ samādhīṃ samāpajji, yathāsamāhite citte brahmayāniyo maggo pāturahosi. Atha kho so Kevaṭṭa bhikkhu yena brahmakāyikā devā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā brahmakāyike deve etadavoca “kattha nu kho āvuso ime cattāro mahābhūtā aparisesā nirujjhanti, seyyathidaṃ, pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātū”ti. Evaṃ vutte Kevaṭṭa brahmakāyikā devā taṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavocūṃ “mayāṃpi kho bhikkhu na jānāma, yatthime cattāro mahābhūtā aparisesā nirujjhanti, seyyathidaṃ, pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātūti. Atthi kho bhikkhu brahmā mahābrahmā abhibhū anabhibhūto aññadattudaso vasavattī

issaro kattā nimmātā seṭṭho sajitā vasī pitā bhūtabhabyānaṃ amhehi abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro ca, so kho etaṃ jāneyya, yatthime cattāro mahābhūtā aparisesā nirujjhanti, seyyathidaṃ, pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātū”ti.

Kahaṃ panāvuso etarahi so mahābrahmāti. Mayaṃpi kho bhikkhu na jānāma, yattha vā brahmā yena vā brahmā yaṃ vā brahmā, api ca bhikkhu yathā nimittā dissanti, āloko sañjāyati, obhāso pātubhavati, brahmā pātubhavissati, brahmuno etaṃ pubbanimittaṃ pātubhāvāya, yadidaṃ āloko sañjāyati, obhāso pātubhavatīti. Atha kho so Kevaṭṭa mahābrahmā nacirasseva pāturahosi.

494. Atha kho so Kevaṭṭa bhikkhu yena so mahābrahmā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ mahābrahmānaṃ etadavoca “kattha nu kho āvuso ime cattāro mahābhūtā aparisesā nirujjhanti, seyyathidaṃ, pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātū”ti. Evaṃ vutte Kevaṭṭa so mahābrahmā taṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavoca “ahamasmi bhikkhu brahmā mahābrahmā abhibhū anabhibhūto aññadatthudaso vasavattī issaro kattā nimmātā seṭṭho sajitā vasī pitā bhūtabhabyānaṃ”ti.

Dutiyampi kho so Kevaṭṭa bhikkhu taṃ mahābrahmānaṃ etadavoca—na kho haṃ taṃ āvuso evaṃ pucchāmi “tvamasī brahmā mahābrahmā abhibhū anabhibhūto aññadatthudaso vasavattī issaro kattā nimmātā seṭṭho sajitā vasī pitā bhūtabhabyānaṃ”ti. Evaṃca kho ahaṃ taṃ āvuso pucchāmi “kattha nu kho āvuso ime cattāro mahābhūtā aparisesā nirujjhanti, seyyathidaṃ, pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātū”ti.

Dutiyampi kho so Kevaṭṭa mahābrahmā taṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavoca “ahamasmi bhikkhu brahmā mahābrahmā abhibhū anabhibhūto aññadatthudaso vasavattī issaro kattā nimmātā seṭṭho sajitā vasī pitā bhūtabhabyānaṃ”ti. Tatiyampi kho so Kevaṭṭa bhikkhu taṃ mahābrahmānaṃ etadavoca—na kho haṃ taṃ āvuso evaṃ pucchāmi “tvamasī brahmā mahābrahmā

abhibhū anabhibhūto aññadatthudaso vasavattī issaro kattā nimmātā seṭṭho sajitā vasī pitā bhūtabhabyānan”ti. Evañca kho ahaṃ taṃ āvuso pucchāmi “kattha nu kho āvuso ime cattāro mahābhūtā aparisesā nirujjhanti, seyyathidaṃ, pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātū”ti.

495. Atha kho so Kevaṭṭa mahābrahmā taṃ bhikkhuṃ bāhāyaṃ gahetvā ekamantaṃ apanetvā taṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavoca “ime kho maṃ bhikkhu brahmakāyikā devā evaṃ jānanti ‘natthi kiñci brahmuno aññātāṃ, natthi kiñci brahmuno adiṭṭhaṃ, natthi kiñci brahmuno aviditaṃ natthi kiñci brahmuno asacchikatan’ti. Tasmāhaṃ tesaṃ sammukhā na byākāsim. Ahaṃpi kho bhikkhu na jānāmi, yatthime cattāro mahābhūtā aparisesā nirujjhanti, seyyathidaṃ, pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātūti. Tasmātiha bhikkhu tuyhevetāṃ dukkaṭāṃ, tuyhevetāṃ aparaddhaṃ, yaṃ tvaṃ taṃ Bhagavantaṃ atidhāvitvā bahiddhā pariyeṭṭhiṃ āpajjasi imassa pañhassa veyyākaraṇāya. Gaccha tvaṃ bhikkhu tameva Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā imaṃ pañhaṃ puccha, yathā ca te Bhagavā byākaroti, tathā naṃ dhāreyyāsi”ti.

496. Atha kho so Kevaṭṭa bhikkhu seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya. Evameva brahmaloke antarahito mama purato pāturahosi. Atha kho so Kevaṭṭa bhikkhu maṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Kevaṭṭa so bhikkhu maṃ etadavoca “kattha nu kho bhante ime cattāro mahābhūtā aparisesā nirujjhanti, seyyathidaṃ, pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātū”ti.

Tīradassisaṇṇupamā

497. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ Kevaṭṭa taṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavocaṃ—
bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhu sāmuddikā vāṇijā tīradassim sakuṇaṃ gahetvā nāvāya samuddaṃ ajjhogāhanti. Te atīradakkhiniyā nāvāya tīradassim sakuṇaṃ muñcanti, so gacchateva puratthimaṃ disaṃ, gacchati dakkhiṇaṃ disaṃ, gacchati pacchimaṃ disaṃ, gacchati uttaraṃ disaṃ, gacchati uddhaṃ disaṃ, gacchati anudisaṃ. Sace so samantā

tīraṃ passati, tathāgatakova¹ hoti. Sace pana so samantā tīraṃ na passati, tameva nāvaṃ paccāgacchati. Evameva kho tvaṃ bhikkhu yato yāva brahmalokā pariyesamāno imassa pañhassa veyyākaraṇaṃ nājjhagā, atha mamaññeva santike paccāgato. Na kho eso bhikkhu pañho evaṃ pucchitabbo “kattha nu kho bhante ime cattāro mahābhūtā aparisesā nirujjhanti, seyyathidaṃ, pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātū”ti.

498. Evañca kho eso bhikkhu pañho pucchitabbo.

“Kattha āpo ca pathavī, tejo vāyo na gādhati.

Kattha dīghañca rassañca, aṇuṃ thūlaṃ subhāsubhaṃ.

Kattha nāmañca rūpañca, asesam uparujjhatī”ti.

499. Tatra veyyākaraṇaṃ bhavati.

“Viññāṇaṃ anidassanaṃ, anantaṃ sabbatopabhaṃ.

Ettha āpo ca pathavī, tejo vāyo na gādhati.

Ettha dīghañca rassañca, aṇuṃ thūlaṃ subhāsubhaṃ.

Ettha nāmañca rūpañca, asesam uparujjhatī.

Viññāṇassa nirodhena, etthetaṃ uparujjhatī”ti.

500. Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamano Kevaṭṭo gahapatiputto Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

Kevaṭṭasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ ekādasamaṃ.

12. Lohiccasutta

Lohiccabrāhmaṇavatthu

501. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosalesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ pañcamattehi bhikkhusatehi yena Sālavatikā tadavasari. Tena kho pana samayena Lohicco brāhmaṇo Sālavatikaṃ ajjhāvasati sattussadaṃ satipaṇṇasādhakaṃ sadhaññaṃ rājabhoggaṃ rañña Pasenadinā Kosalena dinnam rājadāyaṃ brahmadeyyam.

502. Tena kho pana samayena Lohiccassa brāhmaṇassa evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannam hoti “idha samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā kusalam dhammaṃ adhiṅgaccheyya, kusalam dhammaṃ adhiṅgantvā na parassa āroceyya, kiñhi paro parassa karissati. Seyyathāpi nāma purāṇaṃ bandhanam chinditvā aññaṃ navam bandhanam kareyya, evaṃ sampadamidaṃ pāpakaṃ lobhadhammaṃ vadāmi, kiñhi paro parassa karissati”ti.

503. Assosi kho Lohicco brāhmaṇo “samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito Kosalesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ pañcamattehi bhikkhusatehi Sālavatikaṃ anuppatto. Tam kho pana bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato ‘itipi so Bhagavā Arahamaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā’. So imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakaṃ samārakaṃ sabrahmakaṃ sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ pajaṃ sadevamanussaṃ sayam abhiñña sacchikatvā pavedeti, so dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhakalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddham brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti, sādhu kho pana tathārūpaṇaṃ arahataṃ dassanaṃ hoti”ti.

504. Atha kho Lohicco brāhmaṇo Rosikaṃ¹ nhāpitaṃ āmantesi—ehi tvam samma Rosike yena samaṇo Gotamo

1. Bhesikaṃ (Sī, I)

tenupasaṅkama, upasaṅkamitvā mama vacanena samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ appābādhaṃ appātaṅkaṃ lahuṭṭhānaṃ balaṃ phāsuvihāraṃ puccha “Lohicco bho Gotama brāhmaṇo bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ appābādhaṃ appātaṅkaṃ lahuṭṭhānaṃ balaṃ phāsuvihāraṃ pucchati”ti. Evañca vadehi “adhivāsetu kira bhavaṃ Gotamo Lohiccassa brāhmaṇassa svātanāya bhattaṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghenā”ti.

505. “Evaṃ bho”ti¹ kho Rosikā nhāpito Lohiccassa brāhmaṇassa paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Rosikā nhāpito Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “Lohicco bhante brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ appābādhaṃ appātaṅkaṃ lahuṭṭhānaṃ balaṃ phāsuvihāraṃ pucchati, evañca vadeti adhvāsetu kira bhante Bhagavā Lohiccassa brāhmaṇassa svātanāya bhattaṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghenā”ti. Adhvāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhībhaveṇa.

506. Atha kho Rosikā nhāpito Bhagavato adhvāsanāṃ viditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yena Lohicco brāhmaṇo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Lohiccaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etadavoca “avocumhā kho mayaṃ bho² vacanena taṃ Bhagavantaṃ Lohicco bhante brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ appābādhaṃ appātaṅkaṃ lahuṭṭhānaṃ balaṃ phāsuvihāraṃ pucchati, evañca vadeti adhvāsetu kira bhante Bhagavā Lohiccassa brāhmaṇassa svātanāya bhattaṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghenā”ti. Adhivutthañca pana tena Bhagavatā”ti.

507. Atha kho Lohicco brāhmaṇo tassā rattiyā accayena sake nivesane paṇītaṃ khādanīyaṃ bhojanīyaṃ paṭiyādāpetvā Rosikaṃ nhāpitaṃ āmantesi “ehi tvaṃ samma Rosike yena samaṇo Gotamo tenupasaṅkama, upasaṅkamitvā samaṇassa Gotamassa kālaṃ ārocehi kālo bho Gotama niṭṭhitaṃ bhattaṃ”ti. “Evaṃ bho”ti kho Rosikā nhāpito Lohiccassa brāhmaṇassa paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ

1. Evaṃ bhanteti (Sī, I)

2. Mayaṃ bhante tava (Sī, I)

aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Rosikā nhāpito Bhagavato kālaṃ ārocesi “kālo bhante niṭṭhitaṃ bhattaṃ”ti.

508. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghena yena Sālavatikā tenupasaṅkami. Tena kho pana samayena Rosikā nhāpito Bhagavantaṃ piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandho hoti. Atha kho Rosikā nhāpito Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “Lohiccassa bhante brāhmaṇassa evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ ‘idha samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ adhigaccheyya, kusalaṃ dhammaṃ adhigantvā na parassa āroceyya, kiñhi paro parassa karissati. Seyyathāpi nāma purāṇaṃ bandhanaṃ chinditvā aññaṃ navaṃ bandhanaṃ kareyya, evaṃ sampadamidaṃ pāpakaṃ lobhadhammaṃ vadāmi, kiñhi paro parassa karissati’ti. Sādhū bhante Bhagavā Lohiccaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etasmā pāpakā diṭṭhigatā vivecetū”ti. Appeva nāma siyā Rosike, appeva nāma siyā Rosiketi.

Atha kho Bhagavā yena Lohiccassa brāhmaṇassa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho Lohicco brāhmaṇo Buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappesi sampavāresi.

Lohiccabrāhmaṇānuyoga

509. Atha kho Lohicco brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ bhuttāviṃ onītapattapāṇiṃ aññataraṃ nīcaṃ āsanaṃ gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Lohiccaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca—saccaṃ kira te Lohicca evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ “idha samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ adhigaccheyya, kusalaṃ dhammaṃ adhigantvā na parassa āroceyya, kiñhi paro parassa karissati. Seyyathāpi nāma purāṇaṃ bandhanaṃ chinditvā aññaṃ navaṃ bandhanaṃ kareyya, evaṃ sampadamidaṃ pāpakaṃ lobhadhammaṃ vadāmi, kiñhi paro parassa karissati”ti. Evaṃ bho Gotama. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Lohicca nanu tvaṃ Sālavatikaṃ ajjhāvasasīti. Evaṃ bho Gotama. Yo nu kho Lohicca evaṃ vadeyya “Lohicco brāhmaṇo Sālavatikaṃ ajjhāvasati, yā Sālavatikāya samudayasañjāti, Lohiccova taṃ

brāhmaṇo ekako paribhuñjeyya, na aññesaṃ dadeyyā”ti. Evaṃ vādī so ye taṃ upajīvanti, tesaṃ antarāyakaro vā hoti, no vāti.

Antarāyakaro bho Gotama. Antarāyakaro samāno hitānukampī vā tesaṃ hoti ahitānukampī vāti. Ahitānukampī bho Gotama. Ahitānukampissa mettaṃ vā tesu cittaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ hoti sapattakaṃ vāti. Sapattakaṃ bho Gotama. Sapattake citte paccupaṭṭhite micchādiṭṭhi vā hoti sammādiṭṭhi vāti. Micchādiṭṭhi bho Gotama. Micchādiṭṭhissa kho ahaṃ Lohicca dvinnāṃ gatīnaṃ aññataraṃ gatiṃ vadāmi nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayaṇiṃ vā.

510. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Lohicca nanu rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Kāsikosalaṃ ajjhāvasatīti. Evaṃ bho Gotama. Yo nu kho Lohicca evaṃ vadeyya “rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Kāsikosalaṃ ajjhāvasati, yā Kāsikosale samudayasañjāti, rājāva taṃ Pasenadi Kosalo ekako paribhuñjeyya, na aññesaṃ dadeyyā”ti. Evaṃ vādī so ye rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ Kosalaṃ upajīvanti tumhe ceva aññe ca, tesaṃ antarāyakaro vā hoti, no vā ti.

Antarāyakaro bho Gotama. Antarāyakaro samāno hitānukampī vā tesaṃ hoti ahitānukampī vāti. Ahitānukampī bho Gotama. Ahitānukampissa mettaṃ vā tesu cittaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ hoti sapattakaṃ vāti. Sapattakaṃ bho Gotama. Sapattake citte paccupaṭṭhite micchādiṭṭhi vā hoti sammādiṭṭhi vāti. Micchādiṭṭhi bho Gotama. Micchādiṭṭhissa kho ahaṃ Lohicca dvinnāṃ gatīnaṃ aññataraṃ gatiṃ vadāmi nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayaṇiṃ vā.

511. Iti kira Lohicca yo evaṃ vadeyya “Lohicco brāhmaṇo Sālavatikaṃ ajjhāvasati, yā Sālavatikāya samudayasañjāti, Lohiccova taṃ brāhmaṇo ekako paribhuñjeyya, na aññesaṃ dadeyyā”ti. Evaṃ vādī so ye taṃ upajīvanti, tesaṃ antarāyakaro hoti. Antarāyakaro samāno ahitānukampī hoti, ahitānukampissa sapattakaṃ cittaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ hoti, sapattake citte paccupaṭṭhite micchādiṭṭhi hoti. Evameva kho Lohicca yo evaṃ vadeyya “idha

samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ adhigaccheyya, kusalaṃ dhammaṃ adhigantvā na parassa āroceyya, kiṃhi paro parassa karissati. Seyyathāpi nāma purāṇaṃ bandhanaṃ chinditvā aññaṃ navaṃ bandhanaṃ kareyya -pa- karissatī”ti. Evaṃ vādī so ye te kulaputtā Tathāgatappaveditaṃ dhammavinayaṃ āgama evarūpaṃ ulāraṃ visesaṃ adhigacchanti, sotāpattiphalampi sacchikaronti, sakadāgāmiphalaṃpi sacchikaronti, anāgāmiphalaṃpi sacchikaronti, arahattaṃpi sacchikaronti, ye cime dibbā gabbhā paripācenti dibbānaṃ bhavānaṃ abhinibbattiya, tesāṃ antarāyakaro hoti, antarāyakaro samāno ahitānukampī hoti, ahitānukampissa sapattakaṃ cittaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ hoti, sapattake citte paccupaṭṭhite micchādiṭṭhi hoti. Micchādiṭṭhissa kho ahaṃ Lohicca dvinnāṃ gatīnaṃ aññataraṃ gatīṃ vadāmi nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayaṇiṃ vā.

512. Iti kira Lohicca yo evaṃ vadeyya “rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Kāsikosalaṃ ajjhāvasati, yā Kāsikosale samudayasañjāti, rājāva taṃ Pasenadi Kosalo ekako paribhuñjeyya, na aññesaṃ dadeyyā”ti. Evaṃ vādī so ye rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ Kosalaṃ upajīvanti tumhe ceva aññe ca, tesāṃ antarāyakaro hoti. Antarāyakaro samāno ahitānukampī hoti, ahitānukampissa sapattakaṃ cittaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ hoti, sapattake citte paccupaṭṭhite micchādiṭṭhi hoti. Evameva kho Lohicca yo evaṃ vadeyya, “idha samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ adhigaccheyya, kusalaṃ dhammaṃ adhigantvā na parassa āroceyya, kiṃhi paro parassa karissati. Seyyathāpi nāma -pa- kiṃhi paro parassa karissatī”ti. Evaṃ vādī so ye te kulaputtā Tathāgatappaveditaṃ dhammavinayaṃ āgama evarūpaṃ ulāraṃ visesaṃ adhigacchanti, sotāpattiphalampi sacchikaronti, sakadāgāmiphalaṃpi sacchikaronti, anāgāmiphalaṃpi sacchikaronti, arahattaṃpi sacchikaronti, ye cime dibbā gabbhā paripācenti dibbānaṃ bhavānaṃ abhinibbattiya, tesāṃ antarāyakaro hoti, antarāyakaro samāno ahitānukampī hoti, ahitānukampissa sapattakaṃ cittaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ hoti, sapattake citte paccupaṭṭhite micchādiṭṭhi hoti. Micchādiṭṭhissa kho ahaṃ Lohicca dvinnāṃ gatīnaṃ aññataraṃ gatīṃ vadāmi nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayaṇiṃ vā.

Tayocodanārahā

513. Tayo khome Lohicca satthāro, ye loke codanārahā, yo ca panevarūpe satthāro codeti, sā codanā bhūtā tacchā dhammikā anavajjā. Katame tayo. Idha Lohicca ekacco satthā yassatthāya agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti, svāssa sāmaññattho ananupatto hoti. So taṃ sāmaññattham ananupāpuṇitvā sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ deseti “idaṃ vo hitāya idaṃ vo sukhāyā”ti. Tassa sāvakā na sussūsanti, na sotaṃ odahanti, na aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhapenti, vokkamma ca satthusāsanaṃ vattanti. So evamassa codetabbo “āyasmā kho yassatthāya agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito, so te sāmaññattho ananupatto, taṃ tvaṃ sāmaññattham ananupāpuṇitvā sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ desesi ‘idaṃ vo hitāya idaṃ vo sukhāyā’ti. Tassa te sāvakā na sussūsanti, na sotaṃ odahanti, na aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhapenti, vokkamma ca satthusāsanaṃ vattanti. Seyyathāpi nāma osakkantiyā vā ussakkeyya, parammukhiṃ vā āliṅgeyya, evaṃ sampadamidaṃ pāpakaṃ lobhadhammaṃ vadāmi, kiñhi paro parassa karissatī”ti. Ayaṃ kho Lohicca paṭhamo satthā, yo loke codanāraho, yo ca panevarūpaṃ satthāraṃ codeti, sā codanā bhūtā tacchā dhammikā anavajjā.

514. Puna caparaṃ Lohicca idhekacco satthā yassatthāya agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti, svāssa sāmaññattho ananupatto hoti. So taṃ sāmaññattham ananupāpuṇitvā sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ deseti “idaṃ vo hitāya idaṃ vo sukhāyā”ti. Tassa sāvakā sussūsanti, sotaṃ odahanti, aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhapenti, na ca vokkamma satthusāsanaṃ vattanti. So evamassa codetabbo “āyasmā kho yassatthāya agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito, so te sāmaññattho ananupatto, taṃ tvaṃ sāmaññattham ananupāpuṇitvā sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ desesi ‘idaṃ vo hitāya idaṃ vo sukhāyā’ti. Tassa te sāvakā sussūsanti, sotaṃ odahanti, aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhapenti, na ca vokkamma satthusāsanaṃ vattanti. Seyyathāpi nāma sakaṃ khettaṃ ohāya paraṃ khettaṃ niddāyitabbaṃ

maññeyya, evaṃ sampadamidaṃ pāpakaṃ lobhadhammaṃ vadāmi, kiñhi paro parassa karissatī”ti. Ayaṃ kho Lohicca duttiyo satthā, yo loke codanāraho, yo ca panevarūpaṃ satthāraṃ codeti, sā codanā bhūtā tacchā dhammikā anavajjā.

515. Puna caparaṃ Lohicca idhekacco satthā yassatthāya agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti, svāssa sāmāññattho anuppatto hoti. So taṃ sāmāññatthaṃ anupāpuṇitvā sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ deseti “idaṃ vo hitāya idaṃ vo sukhāyā”ti. Tassa sāvakā na sussūsanti, na sotaṃ odahanti, na aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhapenti, vokkamma ca satthusāsanaṃ vattanti. So evamassa codetabbo “āyasmā kho yassatthāya agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito, so te sāmāññattho anuppatto, taṃ tvaṃ sāmāññatthaṃ anupāpuṇitvā sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ deseti ‘idaṃ vo hitāya idaṃ vo sukhāyā’ti. Tassa te sāvakā na sussūsanti, na sotaṃ odahanti, na aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhapenti, vokkamma ca satthusāsanaṃ vattanti. Seyyathāpi nāma purāṇaṃ bandhanaṃ chinditvā aññaṃ navaṃ bandhanaṃ kareyya, evaṃ sampadamidaṃ pāpakaṃ lobhadhammaṃ vadāmi, kiñhi paro parassa karissatī”ti. Ayaṃ kho Lohicca tatiyo satthā, yo loke codanāraho, yo ca panevarūpaṃ satthāraṃ codeti, sā codanā bhūtā tacchā dhammikā anavajjā. Ime kho Lohicca tayo satthāro, ye loke codanārahā, yo ca panevarūpe satthāro codeti, sā codanā bhūtā tacchā dhammikā anavajjāti.

Nacodanārahasatthu

516. Evaṃ vutte Lohicco brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “atthi pana bho Gotama koci satthā, yo loke na codanāraho”ti. Atthi kho Lohicca satthā, yo loke nacodanārahoti. Katamo pana so bho Gotama satthā, yo loke nacodanārahoti.

Idha Lohicca Tathāgato loke uppajjati Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho -pa-. (Yathā Sāmāññaphale, evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ.) Evaṃ kho Lohicca bhikkhu

sīlasampanno hoti -pa- paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati. Yasmiṃ kho Lohicca satthari sāvako evarūpaṃ uḷāraṃ visesaṃ adhigacchati. Ayampi kho Lohicca satthā, yo loke nacodanāraho, yo ca panevarūpaṃ satthāraṃ codeti, sā codanā abhūtā atacchā adhammikā sāvajjā.

-pa- dutiyam jhānam. Tatiyam jhānam. Catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati. Yasmiṃ kho Lohicca satthari sāvako evarūpaṃ uḷāraṃ visesaṃ adhigacchati. Ayampi kho Lohicca satthā, yo loke nacodanāraho, yo ca panevarūpaṃ satthāraṃ codeti, sā codanā abhūtā atacchā adhammikā sāvajjā.

-pa- nāṇadassanāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti. Yasmiṃ kho Lohicca satthari sāvako evarūpaṃ uḷāraṃ visesaṃ adhigacchati. Ayampi kho Lohicca satthā, yo loke nacodanāraho, yo ca panevarūpaṃ satthāraṃ codeti, sā codanā abhūtā atacchā adhammikā sāvajjā.

-pa- nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti. Yasmiṃ kho Lohicca satthari sāvako evarūpaṃ uḷāraṃ visesaṃ adhigacchati. Ayampi kho Lohicca satthā, yo loke nacodanāraho, yo ca panevarūpaṃ satthāraṃ codeti, sā codanā abhūtā atacchā adhammikā sāvajjāti.

517. Evaṃ vutte Lohicco brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etadavoca
 “seyyathāpi bho Gotama puriso purisaṃ narakapapātaṃ patantaṃ kesesu
 gahetvā uddharitvā thale paṭiṭṭhapeyya, evamevāhaṃ bhotā Gotamena
 narakapapātaṃ papatanto uddharitvā thale paṭiṭṭhāpito. Abhikkantaṃ bho
 Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, seyyathāpi bho Gotama nikkujjitaṃ vā
 ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūḷhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya,
 andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya ‘cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhantī’ti.
 Evamevaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ
 bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṃca bhikkhusaṃghaṃca,
 upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ
 gatanti.

Lohiccasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ dvādasamaṃ.

13. Tevijjasutta

518. Evaṃ me sutaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosalesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ pañcamattehi bhikkhusatehi yena Manasākaṭṭhaṃ nāma Kosalānaṃ brāhmaṇagāmo tadavasari. Tatra sudaṃ Bhagavā Manasākaṭṭhe viharati uttarena Manasākaṭṭassa Aciravatiyā nadiyā tīre ambavane.

519. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā abhiññātā abhiññātā brāhmaṇamahāsālā Manasākaṭṭhe paṭivasanti. Seyyathidaṃ, Caṅkī brāhmaṇo Tārukkho brāhmaṇo Pokkharasāti brāhmaṇo Jāṇusoṇi brāhmaṇo Todeyyo brāhmaṇo aññe ca abhiññātā abhiññātā brāhmaṇamahāsālā.

520. Atha kho Vāseṭṭhabhāradvājānaṃ māṇavaṇaṃ jaṅghavihāraṃ anucaṅkamantānaṃ anuvicarantānaṃ maggāmagge kathā udapādi. Atha kho Vāseṭṭho māṇavo evamāha “ayameva ujumaggo, ayamañjasāyano niyyāniko niyyāti takkarassa brahmasahabyatāya, yvāyaṃ akkhāto brāhmaṇena Pokkharasātinaṃ”ti. Bhāradvājopi māṇavo evamāha “ayameva ujumaggo, ayamañjasāyano niyyāniko niyyāti takkarassa brahmasahabyatāya, yvāyaṃ akkhāto brāhmaṇena Tārukkhenā”ti. Neva kho asakkhi Vāseṭṭho māṇavo Bhāradvājaṃ māṇavaṃ saññāpetuṃ, na pana asakkhi Bhāradvājo māṇavo Vāseṭṭhaṃ māṇavaṃ saññāpetuṃ.

521. Atha kho Vāseṭṭho māṇavo Bhāradvājaṃ māṇavaṃ āmantesi “ayaṃ kho Bhāradvāja samaṇo Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito Manasākaṭṭhe viharati uttarena Manasākaṭṭassa Aciravatiyā nadiyā tīre ambavane. Taṃ kho pana bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato “itipi so Bhagavā Arahāṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi

Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā”ti. Āyāma bho Bhāradvāja yena samaṇo Gotamo tenupasaṅkamissāma, upasaṅkamitvā etamatthaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ pucchissāma. Yathā no samaṇo Gotamo byākarissati, tathā naṃ dhāressāmāti. “Evaṃ bho”ti kho Bhāradvājo māṇavo Vāseṭṭhassa māṇavassa paccassosi.

Maggāmaggākathā

522. Atha kho Vāseṭṭhabhāradvājā māṇavā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodimsu, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Vāseṭṭho māṇavo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “idha bho Gotama amhākaṃ jaṅghavīhāraṃ anucaṅkamantānaṃ anuvicarantānaṃ maggāmagge kathā udapādi. Ahaṃ evaṃ vadāmi ‘ayameva ujumaggo ayamañjasāyano niyyāniko niyyāti takkarassa brahmasahabyatāya, yvāyaṃ akkhāto brāhmaṇena Pokkharasātina’ti. Bhāradvājo māṇavo evamāha ‘ayameva ujumaggo ayamañjasāyano niyyāniko niyyāti takkarassa brahmasahabyatāya, yvāyaṃ akkhāto brāhmaṇena Tārukkhenā’ti. Ettha bho Gotama attheva viggaho, atthi vivādo, atthi nānāvādo”ti.

523. Iti kira Vāseṭṭha tvaṃ evaṃ vadesi “ayameva ujumaggo ayamañjasāyano niyyāniko niyyāti takkarassa brahmasahabyatāya, yvāyaṃ akkhāto brāhmaṇena Pokkharasātina’ti. Bhāradvājo māṇavo evamāha “ayameva ujumaggo ayamañjasāyano niyyāniko niyyāti takkarassa brahmasahabyatāya, yvāyaṃ akkhāto brāhmaṇena Tārukkhenā”ti. Atha kismiṃ pana vo Vāseṭṭha viggaho, kismiṃ vivādo, kismiṃ nānāvādoti.

524. Maggāmagge bho Gotama, kiñcāpi bho Gotama brāhmaṇā nānāmagge paññapenti, addhariyā brāhmaṇā tittiriya brāhmaṇā chandokā brāhmaṇā bāvharījjhā brāhmaṇā, atha kho sabbāni tāni niyyānikā niyyanti takkarassa brahmasahabyatāya.

Seyyathāpi bho Gotama gāmassa vā nigamassa vā avidūre bahūni cepi nānāmaggaṇi bhavanti, atha kho sabbāni tāni gāmasamosaraṇāni bhavanti. Evameva kho bho Gotama kiñcāpi brāhmaṇā nānāmagge paññāpentī, addhariyā brāhmaṇā tittiriya brāhmaṇā chandokā brāhmaṇā bāvharījjhā brāhmaṇā, atha kho sabbāni tāni niyyānikā niyyanti takkarassa brahmasahabyatāyāti.

Vāseṭṭhamāṇavānuyoga

525. “Niyyanti”ti Vāseṭṭha vadesi. “Niyyanti”ti bho Gotama vadāmi. “Niyyanti”ti Vāseṭṭha vadesi. “Niyyanti”ti bho Gotama vadāmi. “Niyyanti”ti Vāseṭṭha vadesi. “Niyyanti”ti bho Gotama vadāmi.

Kim pana Vāseṭṭha atthi koci tevijjānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ ekabrāhmaṇopi, yena brahmā sakkhidiṭṭhoti. No hidaṃ bho Gotama.

Kim pana Vāseṭṭha atthi koci tevijjānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ ekācariyopi, yena brahmā sakkhidiṭṭhoti. No hidaṃ bho Gotama.

Kim pana Vāseṭṭha atthi koci tevijjānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ ekācariyapācariyopi, yena brahmā sakkhidiṭṭhoti. No hidaṃ bho Gotama.

Kim pana Vāseṭṭha atthi koci tevijjānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ yāva sattamā ācariyāmahayugā¹, yena brahmā sakkhidiṭṭhoti. No hidaṃ bho Gotama.

526. Kim pana Vāseṭṭha yepi tevijjānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ pubbakā isayo mantānaṃ kattāro mantānaṃ pavattāro, yesamidaṃ etarahi tevijjā brāhmaṇā porāṇaṃ mantapadaṃ gītaṃ pavuttaṃ samihitaṃ², tadanugāyanti, tadanubhāsanti, bhāsītanubhāsanti, vācītanuvācenti. Seyyathidaṃ, Atṭhako Vāmake Vāmadevo Vessāmitto Yamataggi Aṅgīraso Bhāradvājo Vāseṭṭho Kassapo Bhagu. Tepi evamāhaṃsu “mayametaṃ jānāma, mayametaṃ passāma, yattha vā brahmā, yena vā brahmā, yatim vā brahmā”ti. No hidaṃ bho Gotama.

1. Sattamācariyamahayugā (Syā)

2. Samīhitaṃ (Syā)

527. Iti kira Vāseṭṭha natthi koci tevijjānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ ekabrāhmaṇopi, yena brahmā sakkhidiṭṭho. Natthi koci tevijjānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ ekācariyopi, yena brahmā sakkhidiṭṭho. Natthi koci tevijjānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ ekācariyapācariyopi, yena brahmā sakkhidiṭṭho. Natthi koci tevijjānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ yāva sattamā ācariyāmahayugā, yena brahmā sakkhidiṭṭho. Yepi kira tevijjānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ pubbakā isayo mantānaṃ kattāro mantānaṃ pavattāro, yesamidaṃ etarahi tevijjā brāhmaṇa porāṇaṃ mantapadaṃ gītaṃ pavuttaṃ samihitaṃ, tadanugāyanti, tadanubhāsanti, bhāsitananubhāsanti, vācitananuvācenti. Seyyathidaṃ, Aṭṭhako Vāmako Vāmadevo Vessāmitto Yamataggi Aṅgīraso Bhāradvājo Vāseṭṭho Kassapo Bhagu. Tepi na evamāhaṃsu “mayametaṃ jānāma, mayametaṃ passāma, yattha vā brahmā, yena vā brahmā, yaṃ vā brahmā”ti. Teva tevijjā brāhmaṇa evamāhaṃsu “yaṃ na jānāma, yaṃ na passāma, tassa saḥabyatāya maggaṃ desema, ayameva ujumaggo ayamañjasāyano niyyāniko niyyāti takkarassa brahmasaḥabyatāyā”ti.

528. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Vāseṭṭha, nanu evaṃ sante tevijjānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ appāṭihīrakataṃ bhāsitaṃ sampajjatīti. Addhā kho bho Gotama evaṃ sante tevijjānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ appāṭihīrakataṃ bhāsitaṃ sampajjatīti.

Sādhu Vāseṭṭha, te vata¹ Vāseṭṭha tevijjā brāhmaṇa yaṃ na jānanti, yaṃ na passanti, tassa saḥabyatāya maggaṃ desessanti “ayameva ujumaggo ayamañjasāyano niyyāniko niyyāti takkarassa brahmasaḥabyatāyā”ti, netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

529. Seyyathāpi Vāseṭṭha andhaveṇi paramparaṃsattā purimopi na passati, majjhimopi na passati, pacchimopi na passati. Evameva kho Vāseṭṭha andhaveṇūpamaṃ maññe tevijjānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ bhāsitaṃ, purimopi na passati, majjhimopi na passati, pacchimopi na passati. Tesamidaṃ tevijjānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ bhāsitaṃ hassakaññeva sampajjati, nāmakaññeva sampajjati, rittakaññeva sampajjati, tucchakaññeva sampajjati.

530. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Vāseṭṭha, passanti tevijjā brāhmaṇā candimasūriye, aññe cāpi bahujanā. Yato ca candimasūriyā uggacchanti, yattha ca ogacchanti, āyācanti thomayanti pañjalikā namassamānā anuparivattantīti.

Evam bho Gotama, passanti tevijjā brāhmaṇā candimasūriye, aññe cāpi bahujanā. Yato ca candimasūriyā uggacchanti, yattha ca ogacchanti, āyācanti thomayanti pañjalikā namassamānā anuparivattantīti.

531. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Vāseṭṭha, yaṃ passanti tevijjā brāhmaṇā candimasūriye, aññe cāpi bahujanā. Yato ca candimasūriyā uggacchanti, yattha ca ogacchanti, āyācanti thomayanti pañjalikā namassamānā anuparivattanti. Pahonti tevijjā brāhmaṇā candimasūriyānaṃ saḥabyatāya maggaṃ desetum “ayameva ujumaggo ayamañjasāyano niyyāniko niyyāti takkarassa candimasūriyānaṃ saḥabyatāyā”ti. No hidaṃ bho Gotama.

Iti kira Vāseṭṭha yaṃ passanti tevijjā brāhmaṇā candimasūriye, aññe cāpi bahujanā. Yato ca candimasūriyā uggacchanti, yattha ca ogacchanti, āyācanti thomayanti pañjalikā namassamānā anuparivattanti. Tesampi nappahonti candimasūriyānaṃ saḥabyatāya maggaṃ desetum “ayameva ujumaggo ayamañjasāyano niyyāniko niyyāti takkarassa candimasūriyānaṃ saḥabyatāyā”ti.

532. Iti pana¹ na kira tevijjehi brāhmaṇehi brahmā sakkhidiṭṭho. Napi kira tevijjānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ ācariyehi brahmā sakkhidiṭṭho. Napi kira tevijjānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ ācariyapācariyehi brahmā sakkhidiṭṭho. Napi kira tevijjānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ yāva sattamā² ācariyāmahayugehi brahmā sakkhidiṭṭho. Yepi kira tevijjānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ pubbakā isayo mantānaṃ kattāro mantānaṃ pavattāro, yesamidaṃ etarahi tevijjā brāhmaṇā porāṇaṃ mantapadaṃ gītaṃ pavuttaṃ samihitaṃ, tadanugāyanti, tadanubhāsanti, bhāsitamanubhāsanti, vācitamanuvācenti. Seyyathidaṃ, Aṭṭhako Vāmaḥko

1. Kiṃ pana (Sī, Syā, I)

2. Sattamehi (?)

Vāmadevo Vessāmitto Yamataggi Aṅgīraso Bhāradvājo Vāseṭṭho Kassapo Bhagu. Tepi na evamāhaṃsu “mayametaṃ jānāma, mayametaṃ passāma, yattha vā brahmā, yena vā brahmā, yaṃ vā brahmā”ti. Teva tevijjā brāhmaṇā evamāhaṃsu “yaṃ na jānāma, yaṃ na passāma, tassa saḥabyatāya maggaṃ desema, ayameva ujumaggo ayamañjasāyano niyyāniko niyyāti takkarassa brahmasaḥabyatāyā”ti.

533. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Vāseṭṭha, nanu evaṃ sante tevijjānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ appāṭihīrakataṃ bhāsitaṃ sampajjatīti. Addhā kho bho Gotama evaṃ sante tevijjānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ appāṭihīrakataṃ bhāsitaṃ sampajjatīti.

Sādhū vāseṭṭha, te vata Vāseṭṭha tevijjā brāhmaṇā yaṃ na jānanti, yaṃ na passanti, tassa saḥabyatāya maggaṃ desessanti “ayameva ujumaggo ayamañjasāyano niyyāniko niyyāti takkarassa brahmasaḥabyatāyā”ti, netāṃ tṭhānaṃ vijjati.

Janapadakalyāṇī-upamā

534. Seyyathāpi Vāseṭṭha puriso evaṃ vadeyya “ahaṃ yā imasmim janapade janapadakalyāṇī, taṃ icchāmi taṃ kāmeme”ti. Tameva evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “ambho purisa yaṃ tvaṃ janapadakalyāṇim icchasi kāmesi, jānāsi taṃ janapadakalyāṇim khattiyī vā brāhmaṇī vā vessī vā suddī vā”ti, iti puṭṭho “no”ti vadeyya.

Tameva evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “ambho purisa yaṃ tvaṃ janapadakalyāṇim icchāsi kāmesi, jānāsi taṃ janapadakalyāṇim evaṃnāmā evaṃgottāti vā, dīghā vā rassā vā majjhimā vā kālī vā sāmā vā maṅguracchavī vāti, amukasmiṃ gāme vā nigame vā nagare vāti, iti puṭṭho ‘no’ti vadeyya. Tameva evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “ambho purisa yaṃ tvaṃ na jānāsi na passasi, taṃ tvaṃ icchasi kāmesi”ti, iti puṭṭho “āmā”ti vadeyya.

535. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Vāseṭṭha, nanu evaṃ sante tassa purisassa appāṭihīrakataṃ bhāsitaṃ sampajjatīti. Addhā kho bho Gotama evaṃ sante tassa purisassa appāṭihīrakataṃ bhāsitaṃ sampajjatīti.

536. Evameva kho Vāseṭṭha na kira tevijjehi brāhmaṇehi brahmā sakkhidiṭṭho. Napi kira tevijjānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ ācariyehi brahmā sakkhidiṭṭho. Napi kira tevijjānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ ācariyapācariyehi brahmā sakkhidiṭṭho. Napi kira tevijjānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ yāva sattamā ācariyāmahayugehi brahmā sakkhidiṭṭho. Yepi kira tevijjānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ pubbakā isayo mantānaṃ kattāro mantānaṃ pavattāro, yesamidaṃ etarahi tevijjā brāhmaṇā porāṇaṃ mantapadaṃ gītaṃ pavuttaṃ samihitaṃ, tadanugāyanti, tadanubhāsanti, bhāsitaṃ manubhāsanti, vācītaṃ manuvācenti. Seyyathidaṃ, Aṭṭhako Vāmakko Vāmadevo Vessāmitto Yamataggi Aṅgīraso Bhāradvājo Vāseṭṭho Kassapo Bhagu. Tepi na evamāhaṃsu “mayametaṃ jānāma, mayametaṃ passāma, yattha vā brahmā, yena vā brahmā, yañhiṃ vā brahmā”ti. Teva tevijjā brāhmaṇā evamāhaṃsu “yaṃ na jānāma, yaṃ na passāma, tassa saḥabyatāya maggaṃ desema, ayameva ujumaggo ayamañjasāyano niyyāniko niyyāti takkarassa brahmasaḥabyatāyā”ti.

537. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Vāseṭṭha, nanu evaṃ sante tevijjānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ appāṭihīrakataṃ bhāsitaṃ sampajjatīti. Addhā kho bho Gotama evaṃ sante tevijjānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ appāṭihīrakataṃ bhāsitaṃ sampajjatīti.

Sādhu Vāseṭṭha, te vata Vāseṭṭha tevijjā brāhmaṇā yaṃ na jānanti, yaṃ na passanti, tassa saḥabyatāya maggaṃ desessanti “ayameva ujumaggo ayamañjasāyano niyyāniko niyyāti takkarassa brahmasaḥabyatāyā”ti, netāṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

Nisseṇī-upamā

538. Seyyathāpi Vāseṭṭha puriso cātumahāpathe nisseṇiṃ kareyya pāsādassa ārohaṇāya. Tameṇaṃ evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “ambho purisa yassa tvaṃ¹ pāsādassa ārohaṇāya nisseṇiṃ karosi, jānāsi taṃ pāsādaṃ puratthimāya vā disāya dakkhiṇāya vā disāya

1. Yaṃ tvaṃ (Syā)

pacchimāya vā disāya uttarāya vā disāya ucco vā nīco vā majjhimo vā”ti, iti puṭṭho “no”ti vadeyya.

Tamenam evam vadeyyum “ambho purisa yaṃ tvaṃ na jānāsi, na passati, tassa tvaṃ pāsādassa ārohaṇāya nisseṇim karosī”ti, iti puṭṭho “āmā”ti vadeyya.

539. Tam kiṃ maññasi Vāseṭṭha, nanu evam sante tassa purisassa appāṭihīrakataṃ bhāsitaṃ sampajjatīti. Addhā kho bho Gotama evam sante tassa purisassa appāṭihīrakataṃ bhāsitaṃ sampajjatīti.

540. Evameva kho Vāseṭṭha na kira tevijjehi brāhmaṇehi brahmā sakkhidiṭṭho, napi kira tevijjānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ ācariyehi brahmā sakkhidiṭṭho, napi kira tevijjānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ ācariyapācariyehi brahmā sakkhidiṭṭho, napi kira tevijjānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ yāva sattamā ācariyāmahayugehi brahmā sakkhidiṭṭho, yepi kira tevijjānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ pubbakā isayo mantānaṃ kattāro mantānaṃ pavattāro, yesamidaṃ etarahi tevijjā brāhmaṇā porāṇaṃ mantapadaṃ gītaṃ pavuttaṃ samihitaṃ, tadanugāyanti, tadanubhāsanti, bhāsitaṃ manubhāsanti, vācītaṃ manuvācenti. Seyyathidaṃ, Aṭṭhako Vāmako Vāmadevo Vessāmitto Yamataggi Aṅgīraso Bhāradvājo Vāseṭṭho Kassapo Bhagu. Tepi na evamahamsu “mayametaṃ jānāma, mayametaṃ passāma, yattha vā brahmā, yena vā brahmā, yaṃ vā brahmā”ti. Teva tevijjā brāhmaṇā evamahamsu “yaṃ na jānāma, yaṃ na passāma, tassa saḥabyatāya maggaṃ desema, ayameva ujumaggo ayamañjasāyano niyyāniko niyyāti takkarassa brahmasaḥabyatāyā”ti.

541. Tam kiṃ maññasi Vāseṭṭha, nanu evam sante tevijjānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ appāṭihīrakataṃ bhāsitaṃ sampajjatīti. Addhā kho bho Gotama evam sante tevijjānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ appāṭihīrakataṃ bhāsitaṃ sampajjatīti.

Sādhu Vāseṭṭha, te vata Vāseṭṭha tevijjā brāhmaṇā yaṃ na jānanti, yaṃ na passanti, tassa saḥabyatāya maggaṃ desessanti “ayameva ujumaggo

ayamañjasāyano niyyāniko niyyāti takkarassa brahmasahabyatāyā”ti, netam̐
ṭhānam̐ vijjati.

Aciravatīnadī-upamā

542. Seyyathāpi Vāseṭṭha ayaṃ Aciravatī nadī pūrā udakassa samatittikā
kākaṭṭhāyā. Atha puriso āgaccheyya pārattthiko pārāgavesī pārāgāmī pārāṃ
taritukāmo, so orime tīre ṭhito pārīmaṃ tīraṃ avheyya “ehi pārāpārāṃ, ehi
pārāpārāṃ”ti.

543. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Vāseṭṭha, api nu tassa purisassa avhāyanahetu
vā āyācanahetu vā patthanahetu vā abhinandanahetu vā Aciravatiyā nadiyā
pārīmaṃ tīraṃ orīmaṃ tīraṃ āgaccheyyāti. No hidaṃ bho Gotama.

544. Evameva kho Vāseṭṭha tevijjā brāhmaṇā ye dhammā brāhmaṇakārakā te
dhamme pahāya vattamānā, ye dhammā abrahmaṇakārakā te dhamme samādāya
vattamānā evamaḥamsu
“indamavhayāma, somamavhayāma, varuṇamavhayāma, īśanamavhayāma,
pajāpatimavhayāma, brahmamavhayāma, mahiddhimavhayāma,
yamamavhayāma”ti.

Te vata Vāseṭṭha tevijjā brāhmaṇā ye dhammā brāhmaṇakārakā te
dhamme pahāya vattamānā, ye dhammā abrahmaṇakārakā te dhamme
samādāya vattamānā avhāyanahetu vā āyācanahetu vā patthanahetu vā
abhinandanahetu vā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā brahmānaṃ saḥabyūpagā
bhavissantīti netam̐ ṭhānam̐ vijjati.

545. Seyyathāpi Vāseṭṭha ayaṃ Aciravatī nadī pūrā udakassa samatittikā
kākaṭṭhāyā. Atha puriso āgaccheyya pārattthiko pārāgavesī pārāgāmī pārāṃ
taritukāmo, so orime tīre daḥhāya anduyā pacchābhāraṃ gāḥhabandhanam̐
baddho.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Vāseṭṭha, api nu so puriso Aciravatiyā nadiyā orīmā
tīrā pārīmaṃ tīraṃ gaccheyyāti. No hidaṃ bho Gotama.

546. Evameva kho Vāseṭṭha pañcime kāmaguṇā ariyassa vinaye andūtipi vuccanti, bandhanantipi vuccanti. Katame pañca. Cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā. Sotaviññeyyā saddā -pa-. Ghānaviññeyyā gandhā. Jivhāviññeyyā rasā. Kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā.

Ime kho Vāseṭṭha pañca kāmaguṇā ariyassa vinaye andūtipi vuccanti. Bandhanantipi vuccanti. Ime kho Vāseṭṭha pañca kāmaguṇe tevijjā brāhmaṇā gadhitā mucchitā ajjhopannā anādīnavadassāvino anissaraṇapaññā paribhuñjanti. Te vata Vāseṭṭha tevijjā brāhmaṇā ye dhammā brāhmaṇakārakā, te dhamme pahāya vattamānā, ye dhammā abrahmaṇakārakā, te dhamme samādāya vattamānā pañca kāmaguṇe gadhitā mucchitā ajjhopannā anādīnavadassāvino anissaraṇapaññā paribhuñjantā kāmānubandhanabaddhā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā brahmānaṃ sahaḃyūpagā bhavissantīti netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

547. Seyyathāpi Vāseṭṭha ayaṃ Aciravatī nadī pūrā udakassa samatittikā kākaḃpeyyā. Atha puriso āgaccheyya pārattthiko pārāgavesī pārāgāmī pārāṃ taritukāmo, so orime tīre sasīsaṃ pārupitvā nipajjeyya.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Vāseṭṭha, api nu so puriso Aciravatiyā nadiyā orimā tīrā pārīmaṃ tīraṃ gaccheyyāti. No hidaṃ bho Gotama.

548. Evameva kho Vāseṭṭha pañcime nīvaraṇā ariyassa vinaye āvaraṇātipi vuccanti, nīvaraṇātipi vuccanti, onāhanātipi vuccanti, pariyaṇāhanātipi vuccanti. Katame pañca. Kāmacchandanaṇvaraṇaṃ, byāpādanīvaraṇaṃ, thinamiddhanaṇvaraṇaṃ, uddhaccakukkuccanaṇvaraṇaṃ, vicikicchānīvaraṇaṃ. Ime kho Vāseṭṭha pañca nīvaraṇā ariyassa vinaye āvaraṇātipi vuccanti, nīvaraṇātipi vuccanti, onāhanātipi vuccanti, pariyaṇāhanātipi vuccanti.

549. Imehi kho Vāseṭṭha pañcahi nīvaraṇehi tevijjā brāhmaṇā āvuṭā nivuṭā onaddhā¹ pariyaṇaddhā. Te vata Vāseṭṭha tevijjā brāhmaṇā

1. Ophuṭā (Sī, Ka), ophutā (Syā)

Samśandanakathā

Iti kira Vāseṭṭha saveracittā tevijjā brāhmaṇā averacitto brahmā -pa-
sabyāpajjacittā tevijjā brāhmaṇā abyāpajjacitto brahmā. Saṁkiliṭṭhacittā
tevijjā brāhmaṇā asaṁkiliṭṭhacitto brahmā. Avasavattī

1. Pariyonaddhā, te (Syā, Ka)

tevijjā brāhmaṇā vasavattī brahmā, api nu kho avasavattīnaṃ tevijjānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ vasavattinā brahmunā saddhiṃ saṃsandati sametīti. No hidaṃ bho Gotama. Sādhū Vāseṭṭha, te vata Vāseṭṭha avasavattī tevijjā brāhmaṇā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā vasavattissa brahmuno saḥabyūpagā bhavissantīti netam̐ ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

552. Idha kho pana te Vāseṭṭha tevijjā brāhmaṇā āsīditvā¹ saṃsīdanti, saṃsīditvā visāraṃ² pāpuṇanti, sukkhataraṃ³ maññe taranti. Tasmā idaṃ tevijjānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ tevijjā-iriṇantipi vuccati, tevijjāvivanantipi vuccati, tevijjābyasanantipi vuccatīti.

553. Evaṃ vutte Vāseṭṭho māṇavo Bhagavantam̐ etadavoca “sutam̐ metam̐ bho Gotama, samaṇo Gotamo brahmānaṃ saḥabyatāya maggaṃ jānātī”ti. Tam̐ kiṃ maññasi Vāseṭṭha. Āsanne ito Manasākaṭam̐, na ito dūre Manasākaṭanti. Evaṃ bho Gotama āsanne ito Manasākaṭam̐, na ito dūre Manasākaṭanti.

554. Tam̐ kiṃ maññasi Vāseṭṭha. Idhassa puriso Manasākaṭe jātasam̐vaddho. Tamenam̐ Manasākaṭato tāvadeva avasaṭam̐ Manasākaṭassa maggaṃ puccheyyūṃ. Siyā nu kho Vāseṭṭha tassa purisassa Manasākaṭe jātasam̐vaddhassa Manasākaṭassa maggaṃ puṭṭhassa dandhāyitattam̐ vā vitthāyitattam̐ vāti. No hidaṃ bho Gotama. Tam̐ kissa hetu, amu hi bho Gotama puriso Manasākaṭe jātasam̐vaddho, tassa sabbāneva Manasākaṭassa maggāni suviditānīti.

Siyā kho Vāseṭṭha tassa purisassa Manasākaṭe jātasam̐vaddhassa Manasākaṭassa maggaṃ puṭṭhassa dandhāyitattam̐ vā vitthāyitattam̐ vā, na tveva Tathāgatassa brahmaloke vā brahmalokagāminiyā vā paṭipadāya puṭṭhassa dandhāyitattam̐ vā vitthāyitattam̐ vā, brahmānañcāham̐ vāseṭṭha pajānāmi brahmalokañca brahmalokagāminiñca paṭipadam̐, yathā paṭipanno ca brahmalokaṃ upapanno, tañca pajānāmīti.

1. Ādisitvā (Ka)

2. Visāraṃ (Sī, I), visattaṃ (Syā)

3. Sukkhatarāṇam̐ (Ka)

555. Evaṃ vutte Vāseṭṭho māṇavo Bhagavantam etadavoca “sutam metam bho Gotama, samaṇo Gotamo brahmānam saḥabyatāya maggam deseti”ti. Sādhū no bhavam Gotamo brahmānam saḥabyatāya maggam desetu ullumpatu bhavam Gotamo brāhmaṇim pajanti. Tena hi Vāseṭṭha suṇāhi sādhuḥkam manasi karohi bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bho”ti kho Vāseṭṭho māṇavo Bhagavato paccassosi.

Brahmalokamaggadesanā

556. Bhagavā etadavoca. Idha Vāseṭṭha Tathāgato loka uppajjati Araham Sammasambuddho -pa-. (Yathā Sāmaññaphale, evam vitthāretabban.) Evaṃ kho Vāseṭṭha bhikkhu sīlasampanno hoti -pa- tassime pañca nīvaraṇe pahīne attani samanupassato pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukham vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati.

So mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati. Tathā dutiyaṃ. Tathā tatiyaṃ. Tathā catuttham. Iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokam mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena pharitvā viharati.

Seyyathāpi Vāseṭṭha balavā saṅkhadhamo appakasireneva catuddisā viññāpeyya, evameva kho Vāseṭṭha evam bhāvitāya mettāya cetovimuttiyā yaṃ pamāṇakataṃ kammaṃ na taṃ tatrāvasissati, na taṃ tatrāvatitṭhati. Ayampi kho Vāseṭṭha brahmānam saḥabyatāya maggo.

Puna caparam Vāseṭṭha bhikkhu karuṇāsahagatena cetasā -pa- muditāsahagatena cetasā -pa- upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati. Tathā dutiyaṃ. Tathā tatiyaṃ. Tathā catuttham. Iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokam upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena pharitvā viharati.

Seyyathāpi Vāseṭṭha balavā saṅkhadhamo appakasireneva catuddisā viññāpeyya. Evameva kho Vāseṭṭha evaṃ bhāvitāya upekkhāya cetovimuttiyā yaṃ pamāṇakataṃ kammaṃ na taṃ tatrāvasissati, na taṃ tatrāvatitṭhati. Ayampi kho Vāseṭṭha brahmānaṃ saḥabyatāya maggo.

557. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Vāseṭṭha, evaṃvihārī bhikkhu sapaṛiggaho vā apariggaho vāti. Apariggaho bho Gotama. Saveracitto vā averacitto vāti. Averacitto bho Gotama. Sabyāpajjacitto vā abyāpajjacitto vāti. Abyāpajjacitto bho Gotama. Saṃkiliṭṭhacitto vā asaṃkiliṭṭhacitto vāti. Asaṃkiliṭṭhacitto bho Gotama. Vasavattī vā avasavattī vāti. Vasavattī bho Gotama.

Iti kira Vāseṭṭha apariggaho bhikkhu apariggaho brahmā, api nu kho apariggahassa bhikkhuno apariggahena brahmunā saddhiṃ saṃsandati sametīti. Evaṃ bho Gotama. Sādhū Vāseṭṭha, so vata Vāseṭṭha apariggaho bhikkhu kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apariggahassa brahmuno saḥabyūpago bhavissatīti tṭhānametaṃ vijjati.

558. Iti kira Vāseṭṭha averacitto bhikkhu averacitto brahmā -pa-abyāpajjacitto bhikkhu abyāpajjacitto brahmā. Asaṃkiliṭṭhacitto bhikkhu asaṃkiliṭṭhacitto brahmā. Vasavattī bhikkhu vasavattī brahmā, api nu kho vasavattissa bhikkhuno vasavattinā brahmunā saddhiṃ saṃsandati sametīti. Evaṃ bho Gotama. Sādhū Vāseṭṭha, so vata Vāseṭṭha vasavattī bhikkhu kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā vasavattissa brahmuno saḥabyūpago bhavissatīti tṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti.

559. Evaṃ vutte Vāseṭṭha Bhāradvājā māṇavā Bhagavantaṃ etadavocum “abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, seyyathāpi bho Gotama nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhaṃ vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya ‘cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhantī’ti. Evamevaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo

pakāsito, ete mayaṃ bhavaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāma, dhammaṃca bhikkhusaṃghaṃca, upāsake no bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupete saraṇaṃ gate”ti.

Tevijjasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ terasamaṃ.

Sīlakkhandhavaggo niṭṭhito.

Tassuddānaṃ

Brahmāsāmañña-ambatṭha,
Soṇakūṭamahālijaḷinī.
Sihapottṭhapādasubho Kevaṭṭo,
Lohiccatevijjā terasāti.

Sīlakkhandhavaggapāḷi niṭṭhitā.

Sīlakkhandhavaggaṇāḷiyā

Lakkhitabbapadānaṃ anukkamaṇikā

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]		[A]	
Akusalappahāna	154	Asaññasattā nāma devā	27
Aggipāricariyaṃ	95	Asaññivādā	29
Accayadesanā	80	[Ā]	
Aciravatī nadī	230	Ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ	207
Acelo Kassapo	153	Āvāhavivāho	93
Ajātasattu	44	Āsavānaṃ khayañāṇāya	79
Ajitakesakambalavāda	51	[I]	
Antarākathā	2	Ichhānaṅgalavanasaṇḍe	82
Antānantikā	21	Iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ	205
Adinnādānaṃ	4	Iddhividhāya cittaṃ	
Adhiccasaṃuppannikā	26	abhinīharati	73
Adhimuttipadāni	35	Indriyesu guttadvāro	66
Anusāsanīpāṭihāriyaṃ	207	[U]	
Aparantakappikā	28	Uccāsayanamahāsayanā	5
Apariggaho	232	Ucchinnabhavanettiko	42
Apāyamukhāni	94	Ujuvipaccanīkavādā	1
Appāṭihīrakataṃ	178	Udayabhaddo	47
Abrahmacariyaṃ	4	Uddhamāghātanikā	29
Amarāvikkhepikā	23	Ubhayaṃsabhāvito samādhī	147
Ambalaṭṭhikāyaṃ	1	[E]	
Ambapiṇḍi-upamā	42	Ekacca-asassatikā	16
Ambaṭṭho māṇavo	82	Ekaccasassatikā	16
Ariyo paññākkhandho	198	Ekāṃsabhāvito samādhī	145
Ariyo samādhikkhandho	192	[O]	
Ariyo sīlakkhandho	190	Oṭṭhaddho Licchavī	144
Arūpo attapaṭilābho	184	Oḷāriko attapaṭi	
		lābho	184

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ka]		[Ta]	
Kaṇhāyanagotta	87	Tiracchānavijjāya	9
Kaṇho isi	90	Tevijjā-irinaṃ	233
Kandamūlaphalabhojano	95	[Da]	
Kapilavatthum	86	Diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā	33
Kuhakādi	8	Dibbāya sotadhātuyā	74
Kūṭadaṇḍo brāhmaṇo	120	Dutiyajhāna-upamā	70
Kevaṭṭo gahapatiputto	205	Dūteyyapahiṇagamanānuyogaṃ	8
Kosalesu	82	[Na]	
[Kha]		Nigaṇṭhanāṭaputtavāda	53
Khiḍḍāpadosikā	18	Nisseṇi-upamā	183
[Ga]		Nīvaraṇappahāna	67
Gandhārī nāma vijjā	206	Nevasaṇṇīnāsāṇṇīvādā	30
[Ca]		[Pa]	
Catutthajhāna upamā	71	Pakudhakaccāyanavāda	52
Caraṇaṃ	93	Pañca kāmagaṇā	231
Citto Hatthisāriputto	175	Pañca nīvaraṇā	231
Cutūpapātañāṇāya	78	Paṭhamajhāna-upamā	69
Cūḷasīlaṃ	3	Paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ	33
Cetopariyañāṇāya	75	Pavattaphalabhojano	95
[Ja]		Pasenadinā Kosalena	82
Janapadakalyāṇī-upamā	178	Pāṇātipātāṃ	4
Jāliyo	151	Pisunaṃ vācaṃ	4
Jūtappamādaṭṭhānānuyogaṃ	6	Pubbantakappikā	12
[Ña]		Pubbantāparantakappikā	35
Ñāṇadassanāya	72	Pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati	12
[Ta]		Pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇāya	76
Tatiyajhāna-upamā	71	Purohitassa aṅgāni	130
Tapopakkaṃ	157	Pūraṇakassapavāda	48
Tayo satthāro	219	Pokkharasāti brāhmaṇo	82
Tiracchānakathaṃ	7	Poṭṭhapādo paribbājako	175

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Pha]

Pharusam vācam 4

[Ba]

Brahmadatto māṇavo 1

Brāhmaṇa-aṅgāni 113

Brāhmaṇadūtā 143

Bijagāmaabhūtagāma-
samārambham 6

[Ma]

Makkhaligosālavāda 50

Majjhimasīlam 6

Maṇḍanavibhūsanatṭhānānu-
yogaṃ 7

Maddarūpiṃ dhītaraṃ 90

Manasākaṭaṃ nāma 222

Manopadosikā 19

Manomayo attapaṭi
lābho 184

Manomayaṃ kāyaṃ 73

Mahāpurisassa lakkhaṇāni
samanvesanā 98

Mahābrahmā 18

Mahāyaṇṇo 120

Mahāvijitassa aṭṭhaṅgāni 130

Mahāsīlam 8

Micchājīvena 9

Musāvādaṃ 4

Muṇḍiyo 151

[Ya]

Yaṇṇassa tisso vidhā 131

Yaṇṇassa dasa ākāra 131

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[La]

Lohicco brāhmaṇo 214

[Va]

Vajirapāṇi yakkho 89

Vāseṭṭhabhāradvājā māṇavā 223

Viggāhikakathaṃ 8

Vijjā 93

Vijjācaraṇasampanno 94

Visūkadassanaṃ 6

[Sa]

Sakyesu ibbhavādaṃ 86

Saṇcayabelatṭhaputtavāda 54

Satta ratanāni 83

Sassatavādā 12

Satisampajaññaṃ samannāgato 67

Santuṭṭho 67

Sapariggahā 232

Sāmaññaphalaṃ 55

Sāmuddikā vāṇijā 212

Sikkhā 169

Suppiyo paribbājako 1

Subho māṇavo 188

Soṇadaṇḍo brāhmaṇo 104

Soṇadaṇḍassa

pasannākāro 117

Soḷasahākārehi

cittasampahaṃsanā 132

Samkhiyadhammo 2

Sannidhikāraparibhogaṃ 6

Samphappalāpaṃ 4

Sīlakkhandhavaggaṇṇāyā

Nānāpāṭhā

Paṭhamo mūlapāṭho, Sī = Sīhaḷapoththakaṃ, Syā = Syāmapoththakaṃ, I = Iṅgalisapoththakaṃ, Ka = kesuci Marammapoththakesu dissamānapāṭho, Ka-Sī = kesuci Sīhaḷapoththakesu dissamānapāṭho, Ṭṭha = Aṭṭhakathā.

Sīlakkhandhavaggaṇṇāyā

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhāṇkā

[A]

Agacchim = Agañchim (Syā, Kaṃ)	77
Aṅgulipatoḍakehi = Aṅgulipatoḍakena (I)	86
Adhimuttipadāni = Adhivuttipadāni (Sī, I) Adhivacanapadānīti saṃvaṇṇanāya sameti.	12
Anikkujjanto = Anikkujjento (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	50
Anubandhā = Anubaddhā (Ka-Sī, I)	1
Anelagalāya = Anelagalāya (Sī, I) Anelagalāya (Ka)	106
Appaṭṭhataro = Appatthataro (Syā, Kaṃ)	136
Appasamārambhataro = Appasamārabhataro (Sī, Ka, I)	136
Abbhayena = Abbayena (Sī, Ka)	68
Abhiḷḷamāne = Abhiḷḷamāno (Sī, Ka)	73
Abhisannāni parisannāni = Abhisandāni parisandāni (Ka)	71
Asim = Khaggaṃ (Sī, I) Asim khaggaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ)	
Khaggaṃ asim (Ka)	7, 62

[Ā]

Āgaccheyyātha = Āgaccheyyātho (Sī, I)	85
Āmukkamaṇikuṇḍalābharaṇā = Āmuttamālābharaṇā (Sī, Syā, I)	98
Ārācārī = Ānācārī (Ka)	4
Āsīditvā = Ādisitvā (Ka)	233

[I]

Iti pana = Kim pana (Sī, Syā, I)	226
----------------------------------	-----

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[I]

Itthikathaṃ = Itthikathaṃ purisakathaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	7
Itthikathaṃ = Itthikathaṃ purisakathaṃ kumārakathaṃ kumārikathaṃ (Ka)	62

[U]

Upagacchi = Upagañchi (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	1
Uttarikaraṇīyaṃ = Uttariṃ karaṇīyanti (Sī, Syā, I)	
Uttarikaraṇīyanti (Ka)	204
Udakadahaṃ = Udkarahadaṃ (Sī, Syā, I)	42
Udayabhaddo = Udāyibhaddo (Sī, I)	47
Ubbhaṭṭhakopi = Ubbhaṭṭhikopi (Ka)	158
Ubbhato”ti = Uddharito (Syā, Kaṃ)	73
Ubbhidodako = Ubbhitodako (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	70
Uruññāyaṃ = Ujuññāyaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	153

[E]

Evaṃdiṭṭhi = Evaṃdiṭṭhī (Ka, I)	31
“Evaṃ bho”ti = Evaṃ bhanteti (Sī, I)	215

[O]

Okkāṃukhaṃ Karakaṇḍaṃ = Ukkāṃukhaṃ Karakaṇḍuṃ (Sī, Syā)	87
Onaddhā = Ophuṭā (Sī, Ka), Ophutā (Syā)	231

[Ka]

Kaṇcideva desaṃ = Kiṇcideva desaṃ lesamattaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	48
Kabaḷikārāhārabhakkho = Kabaḷikārabhakkho (Syā, Ka)	180
Kabaḷikārāhārabhakkhanti = Kabaḷikārabhakkhanti (Syā, Ka)	172
Kammakāro = Kammakaro (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) Moggallānarūpaṃ	56
Kallaṃ = Na kallaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	150
“Kāya nuttha = Kāya nottha (Syā, Ka)	168
Kiñci = Kañci (Kaṃ, I)	53, 175

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ka]

Kañci kañci = Kiñci kiñci (Ka)	84
Kaṇhā = Kiṇhā (Ka-Sī, I)	85
“Kimetaṃ = Kiṃ me taṃ (Ka)	89
Kudālapitaṃ = Kuddālapitaṃ (Sī, Syā, I)	95
Kupito = So kupito (I)	100
Kumbhathūṇaṃ = Kumbhathūṇaṃ (Syā, Ka) Kumbhathuṇaṃ (Sī)	6

[Kha]

Khattavijjā = Khetavijjā (bahūsu)	9
Khārividhamādāya = Khārivividhamādāya (Sī, Syā, I)	95

[Ga]

Garuṃ karonti = Garukaronti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	85
---	----

[Ca]

Catucattārisāya = Catucattālīsāya (Syā, Kaṃ)	28
Ciṅgulikaṃ = Ciṅgulakaṃ (Ka-Sī)	6

[Ta]

Tathāgatakova = Tathāpakkantova (Syā)	213
Tiṭṭhateva sāyaṃ = Tiṭṭhatevāyaṃ (Sī, I)	173
Tividhāya yaññasampadāya = Tividhayaññasampadāya (Ka)	136
Te = Tedha (Syā) Te idha (I)	101
Te bhindantā = Vobhindantā (Sī, I) Vi + ava + bhindantāti padavibhāgo.	25
Te vata = Teva (Ka)	225

[Tha]

Theto = Ṭheto (Syā, Kaṃ)	4
--------------------------	---

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Da]

Dakkhati = Dakkhiti (Sī)	156
Dīghāsivudhehi = Dīghāsibaddhehi (Sī, I)	98
Dīpā = Padīpā (Sī, Syā)	47
Devadudrabhi = Devadundubhi (Syā, Kaṁ, I)	10

[Na]

Na kho pana metam = Na kho nāmetam (Sī, I)	168
Natthi cevetttha = Na samanupassāmi -pa- natthi no kiñci (Syā, Ka)	204
Na ca hoti = Na hoti ca (Sī, Ka)	26
Nāṭaputto = Nāthaputto (Sī), Nāṭaputto (I)	45
Nhāpakā = Nahāpikā (Sī), Nhāpikā (Syā)	48

[Pa]

Pakkamim = Pakkāmim (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	50
Pakudho = Pakuddho (Sī)	45
Pañcamam = Pañcamam iti vā (Sī, Syā, I)	6
Paccuṭṭhissanti = Paccuṭṭhassanti (I)	103
Pattikova = Padikova (Syā)	47
Paripphuṭāni = Parippphuṭṭhāni (I)	71
Pariyonaddhā = Pariyonaddhā, te (Syā, Ka)	232
[Parisuddhe -pa- vigatūpakkilese] = [] Natthi (Sī, I) yuttam.	12
Paro loko = Paraloko (Syā)	51
Pavāheyya = Pabbāheyya (Syā, Ka)	73
Pavāḷhā”ti = Pabbāḷhāti (Syā, Ka)	73
Pavuṭā = Sapuṭā (Ka), Pabuṭā (Sī)	50
Pīṇenti = Pīnenti (Ka)	48
Pītam vā lohitaṁ vā = Pītakam vā lohitaṁ vā (Ka)	72
Purimā rūpasaññā = Purimasaññā (Ka)	170
Pokkharasāti = Pokkharasāti (Sī), Pokkharasādi (I)	82

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ba]

Barihisatthāya = Parihiṃsatthāya (Sī, Syā, Ka)	
Parahiṃsatthāya (Ka)	
Barihisa = Kusatiṇaparitthataṃ	
yaññatṭhāna-attharaṇanti	
Sakkatābhidhāne.	134
Belatṭhaputto = Bellatṭhiputto (Sī) Velaṭṭhaputto (Syā)	45
Byantiṃ kareyya = Byantikareyya (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	68
Brahmavacchasī = Brahmaḍḍhī (Sī) Brahmavaccasī (I)	106
Brahmunā cesā Ambaṭṭha = Brahmunāpi Ambaṭṭha (Ka)	
Brahmunāpi esā Ambaṭṭha (I)	92
Bravitū”ti = Brūtu (Syā)	89

[Bha]

Bhaddante = Bhadante (Sī, Syā)	90
Bhagavantaṃ = Bhagavantaṃ Gotamaṃ (Sī, I, Ka)	46
Bhagavā’ = Bhagavāti (Syā, Kaṃ)	82

[Ma]

Manasi kareyyātha = Manasikareyyātho (Sī, I)	85
Mayaṃ bhoto = Mayaṃ bhante tava (Sī, I)	215
Mahākappino = Mahākappuno (Ka-Sī, I)	50
Mahiṃsayuddhaṃ = Mahisayuddhaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	6
Mahiṃsalakkhaṇaṃ = Mahisalakkaṇaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	9
Mālāgandhavilepanaṃ = Mālāvilepanaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	7
Mukhullokako = Mukhullokiko (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	56
Mudiṅgasaddampi = Mudiṅgasaddampi (Sī, I)	75

[Ya]

Yaññavāṭassa = Yaññāvāṭassa (Sī, I, Ka) yaññavāṭatoti	
yaññabhūmito-iti Cariyāpiṭakapāli-aṭṭhakathā.	135
Yato kho = Yato ca kho (Ka)	161
Yamataggi = Yamadaggi (Ka)	97
Yassa tvaṃ = Yaṃ tvaṃ (Sī, Syā, Ka)	179, 228
Yāvatako = Yāvatiko (Ka, I)	100

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhāṇkā

[Ya]

Yiṭṭhukāmaṣṣa = Yiṭṭhakāmaṣṣa (Ka)	131
Yo = Yo vā (I)	185
Yo te so puriso = Yo te puriso (Sī, Ka)	56
Yo te so puriso = Yo te puriso (Sī)	58

[Ra]

Rathikāyapi vīthim sañcarante = Rathiyāpi rathim sañcarante (Sī), Rathikāya vīthim sañcarantepi (Syā, I)	78
Rosikaṁ = Bhesikaṁ (Sī, I)	214

[La]

Lokoti = Lokoti vā (Sī, Ka)	176
-----------------------------	-----

[Va]

Vaṇṭapaṭibandhāni = Vaṇṭūpanibandhanāni (Sī, I) Vaṇḍapaṭibaddhāni (Ka)	42
Vācā = Vācāya (Syā, Ka)	175
Virato = Paṭivirato (Ka)	4-5
Visāraṁ = Visādaṁ (Sī, I) Visattaṁ (Syā)	233
Visūkadassanā = Visukadassanā (Ka)	5
Vedānaṁ = Bedānaṁ (Ka)	82

[Sa]

Sakideva = Sakiṁdeva (Ka)	
[Saki + eva = Sakideva = Sī-Rūpasiddhi]	148
Saṅkhapaṇavadindimasaddampi = Saṅkhapaṇavadeṇḍimasaddampi (Sī, I) Saṅkhasaddampi paṇavasaddampi dendimasaddampi (Syā, Kaṁ)	75
“Saṅkhapaṇavadindimasaddo”itipi = Saṅkhasaddoitipi paṇavasaddo itipi dendimasaddo itipi (Syā, Kaṁ)	75
Sa khoso = Ayaṁ kho (Ka)	163
Sa khoso = Ayaṁ kho so (Ka)	191
Saṅghasaṅghī = Saṅghā saṅghī (Sī, Syā, I)	104
Sañcayo = Saṅjayo (Sī, Syā)	45
Sañjānāthā”ti = Sampajānāthāti (Sī, Syā, Ka)	178
Sajitā = Sajjitā (Syā, Kaṁ)	17

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Sa]

Sajotibhūtaṃ = Sañjotibhūtaṃ (Syā)	89
Sattannaṃ tveva = Sattannaṃ yeva (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	53
Sattamā ācariyāmahayugā = Sattamācariyamahayugā (Syā)	224
Sandhāgāre = Santhāgāre (Sī, I)	86
Sannayhi = Sannahi (Ka)	90
Sammaggatā = Samaggatā (Ka) Samaggagatā (Syā)	51
Samaṇabrāhmaṇesu = Samaṇesu brāhmaṇesu (Ka)	48
Samārambhā = Samārabbhā (Sī, Ka)	5
Samihitaṃ = Samihitaṃ (Syā)	224
Sambodhiparāyaṇo = Sambodhiparāyano (Sī, Syā, I, Ka)	148
Sammussati = Pamussati (Sī, Syā)	18
Sāciyogā = Sāviyogā (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	5
Sinīsūraṃ = Sinipuraṃ (Sī, Syā)	87
Sukatadukkaṭāṇaṃ = Sukaṭadukkaṭāṇaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	26
Sukhadukkhaṃ = Sukhañca dukkhañca (Syā)	50
Sukkhataṛaṃ = Sukkhataṛaṇaṃ (Ka)	233
Sūriyaggāho = Suriyaggāho (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	10
Seyyathidaṃ = Seyyathīdaṃ (Sī, Syā)	6
Sobhanakaṃ = Sobhanagharakaṃ (Sī)	
Sobhanagarakāṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I)	6
Sova = So ca (Ka)	185
Sova = Sveva (Sī, I) So yeva (Syā)	185
Svedāni = Dāni sve (Sī, Ka)	100

[Ha]

Hatthattharaṃ assattharaṃ rathattharaṃ = Hatthattharaṇaṃ	
assattharaṇaṃ rathattha-	
raṇaṃ (Sī, Ka, I)	7
Hassa = Hasa (Ka)	18